## KENNEDY REPORTING SERVICE

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 537 Page 539 TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS BEFORE THE 1 Q What is your business address, Mr. Adams? STATE OFFICE OF ADMINISTRATIVE HEARINGS A 1700 Robert Road, Mansfield, Texas. TEXAS COMMISSION ON ENVIRONMENTAL QUALITY 3 Q What is your occupation, sir? AUSTIN, TEXAS 4 A I'm a civil engineer. 5 Q What did you do with respect to this particular ) SOAH DOCKET NO. IN THE MATTER OF THE 6 APPLICATION OF BFI WASTE ) 582-08-2178 7 A I prepared portions of the Attachment 4, which SYSTEMS OF NORTH AMERICA, LLC) PROPOSED SOLID WASTE PERMIT ) TCEQ DOCKET NO. 8 would be the Geology and Geotechnical Report; I also 2007-1774-MSW AMENDMENT NO. 1447A 9 prepared the Attachment 10, which is the Soil Liner and 10 Quality Control Plan; and Attachment 12A, which would be 11 the Final Cover Quality Control Plan. HEARING ON THE MERITS 12 Q Did you prepare any prefiled testimony for this THURSDAY, JANUARY 22, 2009 13 hearing, sir? 14 A Yes, I did. BE IT REMEMBERED THAT AT approximately 15 Q Will you look at a binder behind you and find 9:10 a.m., on Thursday, the 22nd day of January 2009, 16 Exhibit GA-1, please, sir? the above-entitled matter came on for hearing at the 17 A (Witness complies.) State Office of Administrative Hearings, 300 West 15th 18 I don't believe it's in here. Street, Hearing Room 402, Austin, Texas, before WILLIAM NEWCHURCH, Administrative Law Judge; and the 19 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Off the record. following proceedings were reported by 20 (Recess: 9:12 a.m. to 9:13 a.m.) Virginia L. Bunting, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of: 21 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Back on the record. Volume 3 Pages 537 - 802 22 Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Would you please take a quick 23 look at Exhibit GA-1, please, sir? 24 A (Witness complies.) 25 Q Does that appear to be a true and correct copy Page 538 Page 540 PROCEEDINGS of your prefiled testimony? 1 2 THURSDAY, JANUARY 22, 2009 2 A Yes, it is. 3 (9:10 a.m.) 3 Q Okay. Has your resume been attached as an 4 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: It's 11 minutes after 4 exhibit to that testimony, to that Exhibit GA-2? 5 5 9:00 a.m. This is the continuation of hearing of A It's not in this notebook. It was in the other 6 582-08-2178 concerning BFI. I think -- let's see. BFI 6 notebook. 7 7 is still presenting its direct case. Q But you did -- you recall doing that; is that 8 And, Mr. Carlson, are you ready to call 8 correct? 9 your next witness? 9 10 MR. CARLSON: Yes, Your Honor. Applicant 10 Q Okay. Mr. Adams, do you have any changes or 11 11 revisions or clarifications that you would like to make calls Gregg Adams. 12 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Adams, if you will 12 to either your prefiled testimony or to your resume at 13 come forward, please. And you'll need to take the oath. 13 this point in time? 14 (Witness sworn) 14 A Yes, I do. 15 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Thank you. Please have a 15 Q What are they? 16 seat. 16 A On Page No. 6 of my prefiled. 17 Mr. Carlson? 17 Q What line? PRESENTATION ON BEHALF OF 18 18 A Line 6. I would like to change the word "once" 19 BFI WASTE SYSTEMS OF NORTH AMERICA, INC. 19 to "twice." 20 GREGORY WADE ADAMS, P.E., 20 Q And is that in the context of how many times 21 having been first duly sworn, testified as follows: 21 you've testified before? 22 DIRECT EXAMINATION 22 A Yes, sir. I have testified one additional time 23 23 BY MR. CARLSON: since I prepared this prefiled. 24 Q Please state your full name. 24 Q All right. Do you have any other changes or 25 A Gregory Wade Adams. 25 clarifications or revisions you would like to make?

1 (Pages 537 to 540)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 541
                                                                                                                Page 543
 1
         A I have a grammatical correction to make.
                                                                1
                                                                     please.
 2
              On Page 16, Line 7, the last of the line,
                                                                2
                                                                        A Part III, Attachment 4, Section 3, and
 3
                                                                     Appendices 4E, 4F, 4G, and 4H. And that's APP 000444 to
      it reads: "We pushed Shelby tubes cored," should insert
                                                                3
 4
      the word "and" between "tubes" and "cored."
                                                                      APP 000455, APP 000724 to APP 000824.
                                                                4
 5
                                                                5
                                                                              Part III, Attachment 10, APP 001156 to APP
         Q All right.
 6
              MR. CARLSON: And, Judge, I was proud of
                                                                6
                                                                     001339.
 7
      myself for being very organized and having printed off
                                                                7
                                                                              And Part III, Attachment 12, Appendix 12A,
 8
      copies of those, and I can't find them. If I do, I will
                                                                8
                                                                     APP 001426 to APP 0014847.
 9
      try to find a clean copy of them; otherwise, I would
                                                                9
                                                                         Q Is that everything?
10
      like to have the witness make those changes.
                                                               10
                                                                         A Yes, sir.
11
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Why don't you just make 11
                                                                         Q Mr. Adams, do you adopt your prefiled testimony
12
      them with a pen on the copy that you have in front of
                                                               12
                                                                     as true and correct in the same manner as if you were
13
      you, which is the official record copy.
                                                               13
                                                                     providing that testimony live here today?
14
              THE WITNESS: (Complies.)
                                                               14
                                                                         A Yes.
15
                                                               15
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Carlson -- in fact,
                                                                              MR. CARLSON: At this point, Judge, we
16
      for all of the parties, we've been making sure that the
                                                               16
                                                                      would offer both prefiled Testimony Exhibit GA-1, as
17
                                                               17
      record copy has all of the changes. There is an
                                                                      well as the exhibits cited therein, GA-2 through GA-7.
18
                                                               18
                                                                              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And can I assume -- I
      appellate copy. So traditionally counsel or perhaps
19
                                                               19
      their legal assistants will make sure those changes are
                                                                     don't recall with regard to Mr. Adams, but do they
20
      made in the appellate copies.
                                                               20
                                                                     incorporate all prior rulings on any objections?
21
                                                               21
              MR. RENBARGER: We will do that, sir.
                                                                              MR. CARLSON: My recollection is there were
22
                                                               22
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And you can coordinate
                                                                     no objections.
23
                                                               23
                                                                              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. So is there any
      that with the court reporter to make sure it's done.
24
                                                               24
              MR. RENBARGER: Okay.
                                                                     further objection to Mr. Adams' prefiled or his resume
25
                                                               25
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay.
                                                                      or the portions of the application he sponsors?
                                                 Page 542
                                                                                                                Page 544
 1
              MR. BLACKBURN: If I may ask while we're in
                                                                1
                                                                              MR. RENBARGER: Nothing.
 2
      this interim period and the witness is quiet, could you
                                                                2
                                                                              THE COURT: And those are all admitted.
 3
      repeat that last change, please, just so I can note it
                                                                3
                                                                              (Exhibit BFI Nos. GA-1 through GA-7
 4
                                                                4
                                                                     admitted)
      on my copy?
 5
             THE WITNESS: Sure.
                                                                5
                                                                              MR. CARLSON: And I pass the witness.
 6
                                                                6
                                                                              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Cross-examination,
              MR. CARLSON: I believe it was Page 16,
 7
                                                                7
      Line 16.
                                                                     Mr. Terrill?
 8
              THE WITNESS: Page 16, Line 7. And insert
                                                                8
                                                                              MR. TERRILL: No questions, Your Honor.
 9
      the word "and" between the word "tubes" and "cored."
                                                                9
                                                                              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Travis County?
10
              MR. RENBARGER: Okay. That's it?
                                                               10
                                                                              MS. NOELKE: No questions.
11
                                                               11
              THE WITNESS: That's it.
                                                                              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Austin, Travis County?
12
         Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Do you have any other changes
                                                              12
                                                                              MR. MORSE: No questions.
13
      or clarifications to your prefiled, sir?
                                                               13
                                                                              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Mann?
14
                                                               14
                                                                                 CROSS-EXAMINATION
         A No, sir.
15
         Q Will you turn to Page 7 of your prefiled?
                                                               15
                                                                     BY MS. MANN:
16
                                                               16
                                                                         O Good morning.
17
         Q You testified what you did in connection with
                                                               17
                                                                         A Good morning.
18
      this application. You're sponsoring portions of the
                                                               18
                                                                         Q My name is Christina Mann. I'm with the Public
19
      application; is that correct, sir?
                                                               19
                                                                     Interest Counsel with TCEQ. I just have a couple of
20
         A Yes, sir.
                                                               20
                                                                     broad questions to help me understand a little bit more.
21
         Q And those portions are reflected on Page 7?
                                                               21
                                                                              What's the difference, if you could just
22
                                                               22
         A Yes.
                                                                      give us a little narrative explanation, the difference
23
         Q Could you please read both the portion number
                                                               23
                                                                      between the pre-Subtitle D liner that's in place at the
24
      and what are called Bates labels, the letters and
                                                               24
                                                                      Sunset Farms Landfill and the post-Subtitle D liner
25
      numbers that say "APP" and have a number after them,
                                                               25
                                                                     that's in place?
```

2 (Pages 541 to 544)

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

## Page 545

A The pre-Subtitle D liners mainly consist of three feet of compacted clay, and those will have then a foot of protective cover over them. And that's in there. On this one, I believe there may be some variances throughout the years.

The Subtitle D liners consist from bottom up, two feet of compacted clay, and it's compacted to have a permeability of less than one times 10 minus seven centimeters per second. And then there will be a 60-mL-thick high density polyethylene membrane liner, and then a geocomposite drainage layer, and then two feet of soil that we know is a protective cover layer.

Q And if you were -- if one were to design a 14 15 liner -- obviously a post-Subtitle D liner for a set footprint such as the one we have at Sunset Farms, would 16 you -- how would the liner design change depending on 17 18 the height of the landfill?

In other words, you have a landfill permitted at approximately 720 feet right now; is that correct -- in height -- maximum height?

- A Are we speaking elevation?
- O Yes. Yes.

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- A I believe it's in that neighborhood.
- Q And, you know, we're here for a vertical

Page 547

- Q -- to prevent naturally occurring groundwater from pushing up on the liner?
- A Yes, ma'am. And so this particular temporary dewatering system consists of a series of blanket drains on the side walls or on the side of the excavation, and then what we refer to as drains. That's just a -- it's a trench. And some of the earlier ones were filled with gravel. I think some of the lighter ones that we have designed have a composite drainage. It's almost like an elongated pipe. And the water is collected from the blanket drain from the side wall and from the drains -and on some of the lighter cells in certain places, there's also drains interior. And these drains collect the water and transmit it to a sump, a place, a collection point, and it's pumped out. And this all lies beneath the liner system.
- Q Does it -- is it the same dewatering system that lies under the entire Sunset Farms' footprint? In other words, both the post and pre-Subtitle D liner systems?
  - A I believe it's just in the Subtitle D.
- Q Okay. So there's no -- y'all are not altering the green water -- or the groundwater drainage area under the pre-Subtitle D; it's just the three feet of

Page 546

expansion to 795 feet; is that correct?

- A Yes, ma'am.
- Q If you were designing a liner from the beginning for a 795-foot versus 720-foot elevated structure, would there be any difference in the structural design of that liner?
  - A No, ma'am.
- Q Let's talk a little bit about the dewatering system that -- the temporary dewatering system that's at Sunset Farms. How does that work at Sunset Farms?
- A Yes, ma'am. And first, let me tell you a little bit what it is intended to accomplish.
- O Okay.
- A The dewatering system is designed to prevent the buildup of excessive hydrostatic forces on the bottom of the liner system. Hydrostatic forces is technically the force that is exerted by water. And so if we have -- if we have -- we talk mostly in terms of head, but that's basically the depth of the water. That translates to a force. And so to prevent the force from the water of exceeding the weight of the materials above it, because we don't want it to move, we have a temporary dewatering system.

- Q And this is underneath the liner --
  - A Yes, ma'am.

Page 548

- A Yeah. I mean, I wouldn't use the term altering the drainage area. What we're doing is that we are preventing buildup of excessive pressure.
- Q Can you help me understand what a slip line is, as you mention now on Page 24 of your testimony, Line 23?
- A Okay. In that context where I'm using motion applies to mean actually a plane that movement occurs across. In this case we're talking about if you were -as a footing would sink or settle if it failed, there would be material from beneath it that would move laterally out from each side. And the plane that it moved along would be a slip line.

MS. MANN: I have no further questions. I pass the witness.

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: The Executive Director? MR. SHEPHERD: The Executive Director

passes.

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: TJFA? CROSS-EXAMINATION

BY MR. RENBARGER:

Q Good morning, Mr. Adams. My name is Bob Renbarger appearing on behalf of TJFA.

As I understand your prefiled testimony, essentially you're covering a number of areas to include

3 (Pages 545 to 548)

	Page 549		Page 551
1	the liner and vinyl cover systems, right?	1	of the liner final cover systems. I prepared the
2	A Yes, sir.	2	quality control plans.
3	Q Subsurface investigation at the site?	3	Q Okay. So your work on those was limited to the
4	A In conjunction with Mike Snyder?	4	quality control plans?
5	Q Unstable areas?	5	A Yes.
6	A Yes, sir.	6	Q And when you refer to ACE, are you referring to
7	Q Slope stability?	7	Mr. Greg Lewis and Mr. Renfro as well?
8	A Yes, sir.	8	A Yes.
9	Q And quality assurance for liner and final cover	9	Q But collectively that would be the work that
10	construction; is that right?	10	you relied upon from ACE; is that right?
11	A Yes, sir.	11	A Yes.
12	Q Okay. Now, you're a registered professional	12	Q Were any of the engineers at ACE working under
13	engineer in the state of Texas, right?	13	your supervision or control?
14	A Yes.	14	A No, I don't recall any work that it would be
15	Q In addition to your personal involvement in	15	like that.
16	this application, you did rely on other experts,	16	Q Okay. Mr. Adams, did you affix your
17	correct?	17	professional engineering seal to any portions of the
18		18	application?
19	Q Would you please identify those?	19	A Yes, sir.
20	A I relied on Mike Snyder, Adam Mehevec. Let's	20	Q Do you have the application handy there by you?
21	see. Greg Lewis and Ray Shull. And I also relied on	21	A I'm sure I do.
22	work from previous geotechnical studies that were	22	MR. RENBARGER: Go off the record just a
23		23	moment?
24	charge of that work at that time.	24	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Off the record.
25	Q Do you recall the firm name?	25	(Recess: 9:29 a.m. to 9:30 a.m.)
	Page 550		Page 552
1	A Raba-Kistner did quite a bit of the work.	1	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Do you have the application
2	Q What work of Mr. Mike Snyder did you rely upon	2	in front of you now?
3	in performance of your duties on this application?	3	A Yes, sir.
4	A I relied on basically the work that he has	4	Q Okay. We're back on the record.
5	sponsored and presented. And the boring logs would be	5	Could I direct your attention to Page 422
6	an attachment or Appendix 4B.	6	of the application?
7	Q Anything else?	7	A Yes, sir.
8	A The geological cross-sections. I also used the	8	Q Do you see your professional engineering seal
9	results from the permeability test and the slug test	9	affixed to Page 422?
10	that he had reported.	10	A No, sir.
11	Q Anything further from Mr. Snyder?	11	Q You do not? You do not?
12	A That's all I recall at this time.	12 13	A 422?
13 14	Q Okay. How about Mr. Mehevec?	14	Q Yes, sir.  MR. CARLSON: It should be the third page
15	A I would rely on and when I say "Mr. Mehevec," of ACE Engineers as a group. Of course,	15	of the binder, Mr. Adams or thereabouts, the third,
16	I relied on the excavation and final contour plans they	16	fourth, bottom right-hand corner.
17	produced, the fill cross-sections. They also relied	17	A Oh, I apologize. I was reading the page
I - '	on the liner design and details, the leachate collection	18	numbers from the permit. Page 4/22.
1.8	on the micr design and details, the reachate concellon	19	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Okay. Excuse me. Very
18 19			
19	system design and details, and the final cover design		
19 20	system design and details, and the final cover design and details.	20	well. Page APP 000422.
19 20 21	system design and details, and the final cover design and details.  Q Okay. I thought a moment ago you said you	20 21	well. Page APP 000422. A Yes, sir.
19 20 21 22	system design and details, and the final cover design and details.  Q Okay. I thought a moment ago you said you weren't going to speak to the issues of the liner and	20 21 22	well. Page APP 000422.  A Yes, sir.  Q And your seal does appear on that page,
19 20 21	system design and details, and the final cover design and details.  Q Okay. I thought a moment ago you said you	20 21	well. Page APP 000422. A Yes, sir.

4 (Pages 549 to 552)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 553 Page 555 1 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: He certainly should have 1 to Page 422 of the application? 2 A That was to denote that I had taken part in 2 some expertise. So I assume you're offering it for the 3 portions of this work. 3 limited purpose of showing his understanding as preparatory to other questions, rather than as a final 4 Q You took part in portions of the work that is 4 5 5 reflected in Attachment 4; is that right? legal conclusion? 6 6 MR. RENBARGER: Certainly not a legal 7 Q Now, are you familiar with TCEQ's rules with 7 conclusion, Judge. 8 regard to the sealing of applications in according with 8 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So for that limited 9 9 purpose, I will allow the question and overrule the the Engineering Practices Act? 10 10 A Yes, sir. objection. 11 11 Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Again, what is your Q Would you agree with me that rule 330.51(d) 12 12 sets forth those requirements? understanding of the requirements for a professional 13 A I can take your word for it. 13 engineer with regard to delineating work performed under 14 Q Let's don't take my word for it. Let me give 14 15 15 A That it should be obvious what parts of the you a copy of that rule. 16 16 Mr. Adams, I just handed you a copy of work the engineer is providing the seal for. 17 17 TCEQ's old rules in which this application was MR. RENBARGER: May I approach, Judge? 18 18 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir. processed; is that right? 19 19 Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Okay. Mr. Adams, I just A Yes, sir. 20 Q If you will go halfway down the page, you will 20 handed you a document. Will you identify for the record 21 21 see the entry, small case "d," Preparation? what that is, please? 22 22 A Yes, sir. A Texas Administrative Code, Title 22 Part 6, 23 23 Q Do you see that? Chapter 137, Subchapter B, Rule 137.33. 24 24 Q And what is the indication for that to the A Yes, sir. 25 25 Q And if you would, please just go ahead and read right of Rule 137.33, please? Page 556 that into the record, that Paragraph (d) and the subpart 1 A Sealing Procedures. 2 below that, please. 2 Q Okay. Do you understand these to be the 3 A "Preparation of the application must conform 3 procedures that are required of you as a professional 4 with the Texas Civil Statutes, Texas Engineering 4 engineer? 5 Practice Act, Article 3271a and Texas Geoscience 5 A Yes, sir, that's what they appear to be. 6 Practice Act, Article 3271b. 6 Q Can I ask you to flip over to the second page 7 "The responsible engineer shall seal, sign, 7 of that document, please? 8 and date each sheet of the engineering plans, drawings, 8 A (Witness complies.) 9 or title" -- "and the title or contents page of the 9 Q Are you with me now? 10 application as required by the Texas Engineering 10 A Yes, sir. 11 Practice Act 15c, and in accordance with 22 TAC 131.166, 11 Q At the top of the page, there's a Subpart (g). 12 relating to the engineers' seals." 12 Do you see that? 13 Q Thank you. 13 A Yes, sir. 14 Would you agree with me that the 14 Q Would you mind reading that into the record, 15 15 Engineering Practices Act requires professional please? 16 engineers when they affix their seals to documents to 16 A "Work performed by more than one license holder 17 delineate those portions of the work done by that 17 shall be sealed in a manner such that all engineering 18 engineer and delineate those portions of the work not 18 can be clearly attributed to the responsible license 19 completed by that engineer? 19 holder or license holders. When sealing plans or 20 MR. CARLSON: Objection; calls for a legal 20 documents on which two or more license holders have 21 21 conclusion. worked, the seal and signature of each license holder 22 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Do you have a response? 22 shall be placed on the plan or document with a notation 23 MR. RENBARGER: Yes. This gentleman is a 23 describing the work done under each license holder's 24 24 professional engineer. I assume he knows the rules and responsible charge." 25 25 issues in which he practices, governing. Q Thank you. Going back to Page 422 of the

5 (Pages 553 to 556)

	Page 557		Page 559
1			
1	application, do you see a seal there for Mr. Gregory	1	there any other geotechnical references in which you
2	Adams, as well as a seal there for Mr. Michael Snyder?	2	relied in performing your work on the application?
3	A Yes, I do.	3	A Yes. If you turn to APP 000820.
4	Q Mr. Michael Snyder is not an engineer, correct?	4	Q Okay.
5	A Correct.	5	A There are also there are two references
6	Q But Mr. Michael Snyder did participate in	6	listed on that calculation page.
7	portions of Attachment 4, right?	7	Q Very well. Any others?
8	A Yes.	8	A That is all of the ones that I recall.
9	Q Okay. As did you, correct?	9	Q Mr. Adams, I'm going to run a couple of
10	A Yes.	10	references by you and see if you're either familiar with
11	Q Is there any place on 422 where you have	11	those or if you have had any experience working with
12	delineated the work that was performed by you in	12	them in the past.
13	Attachment 4?	13	The first is entitled Fundamentals of Soil
14	A Yes. I believe the title delineates that.	14	Mechanics by Taylor. Are you familiar with that
15	Q The title, where is that?	15	reference?
16	A The geology and geotechnical report.	16	A No, sir.
17	Q I'm not following your testimony. I'm sorry.	17	Q How about the Earth Manual published by the
18	Let's back up a minute.	18	Bureau of Reclamation, the 1974 edition?
19	Next to your seal on Page 422, is there a	19	A I've seen it.
20	designation in Attachment 4 of which of those portions	20	Q Soil Mechanics in Engineering Practice,
21	were completed by you and which were not?	21	3rd Edition, Wiley and Sons, 1996.
22	A Next to the seal there is not.	22	A Who is the author of that?
23	Q Thank you.	23	Q I do not know the author of that. I just know
24	Is it your testimony that the seals that	24	Wiley and Sons is attributed to the title.
25	you have affixed in the BFI application before us today	25	A I don't know on that one.
	Page 558		Page 560
1	are in accordance with Engineering Practices Act?	1	Q Okay. You're familiar with the Geotechnical
2	A Yes, sir.	2	Manual produced by the Texas Department of
3	Q Mr. Adams, can you please identify some of the	3	Transportation, are you not?
4	general geotechnical references that you relied upon in	4	A I have yes. There's been versions of it.
5	completion of your work, Attachment 4?	5	Q The 2000 version?
6	A For this particular Attachment 4 I will go	6	A I have seen excerpts from it. I have not read
7	on to where I can go back to the calculations.	7	the entire manual.
8	For portions of the slope stability	8	Q Subsurface Exploration and Sampling of Soils
9	analysis, I relied on a text, Designing with	9	for Civil Engineering Purposes, and I'll have to spell
10	Geosynthetics, 2nd Edition, by Koerner.	10	that, H-v-o-r-s-l-e-v American Society of Civil
11	Q If you will excuse me, please. Are you reading	11	Engineers, 1949, reprinted in '65?
12	from the application?	12	A That sounds familiar.
13	A Yes, sir, I am.	13	Q And last but not least, Slope Stability and
14	Q Could you direct me to the page on that,	14	Stabilization Methods, 2nd Edition. The author is Lee
15	please?	15	Abramson, A-b-r-a-m-s-o-n.
16	A Yes, sir. That would be 811. It would be in	16	A Again, I believe I've heard of that.
17	A res, sir. That would be 811. It would be in Appendix 4G.	17	Q And you do hold yourself out to be an expert in
18	Q Are you referring to APP 000811?	18	the field of geotechnical engineering; isn't that
19	A Yes, sir.	19	correct?
20	Q And I'm on that page of the application,	20	A Yes, sir.
21	Mr. Adams, and I'm not sure I'm following your oh,	21	Q Mr. Adams, we're going to go over a little
22	excuse me. At the top of the page?	22	testimony that may have been addressed to another
23	A Yes. Beside the references.	23	witness, but, nonetheless, I do think it's relevant
	11 1 Co. Deside the references.		
	O Thank you	124	certainly to the portions of the application in which
24 25	Q Thank you.  Other than those two references there, are	24 25	certainly to the portions of the application in which you participated.

6 (Pages 557 to 560)

	Page 561		Page 563
1	The current application has no plans for	1	in the pre-Subtitle D areas?
2	BFI to install a separatory liner; is that correct?	2	A I'm not aware of one.
3	A That is correct.	3	Q Have you investigated that?
4	Q And as you understand it, what is a separatory	4	A I have looked at the details and asked
5	liner?	5	questions. So to that extent, yes, I have.
6	A As I understand it, that would be a liner	6	Q So your conclusion is there's not a leachate
7	system put over existing waste.	7	collection system in the pre-Subtitle D portion of the
8	Q Do the old MSW rules provide for separatory	8	landfill; is that correct?
9	liners?	9	A That's my understanding.
10	A No, they do not.	10	Q Are you familiar with how BFI addresses
11	Q But do the new MSW rules, do they provide for	11	leachate in the pre-Subtitle D portion of this facility?
12	separatory liners?	12	MR. CARLSON: Objection. Addresses
13	A Yes, they do.	13	leachate how?
14	Q To your knowledge, did BFI consider the	14	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: You're saying the
15	installation of a separatory liner with respect to this	15	question is too vague?
16	expansion application?	16	MR. CARLSON: Yes, sir. It's vague.
17	A I had no knowledge whether they did or didn't.	17	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Did you want to rephrase?
18	Q You never discussed it with anyone at BFI?	18	MR. RENBARGER: Certainly.
19	A No, sir.	19 20	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) In your work on this
20 21	Q Nor did you provide any recommendations for or	21	application, have you become familiar with any measures
22	against a separatory liner system?  A Correct.	22	taken to remove leachate from the pre-Subtitle D portions of the Sunset Farms Landfill?
23	Q As a geotechnical engineer and with your	23	A I'm not aware of any.
24	understanding of the TCEQ's rules, do you see any	24	Q Do you have any reason to believe there exists
25	technical merit in installation of separatory liners	25	any procedures to remove leachate from the
23	Page 562		Page 564
1	between pre-Subtitle D and Subtitle D landfill waste	1	pre-Subtitle D portions of the landfill?
2	units?	2	A No.
3	A I've not seen enough evidence to lead me to a	3	Q The pre-Subtitle D portions of the Sunset Farms
4	conclusion on that.	4	Landfill have not undergone final closure; is that your
5 6	Q But you do recognize that under the new MSW rules they are required whenever one is considering	5 6	understanding?  A That's correct.
7	expanding over a Subtitle D landfill pre-Subtitle D	7	
8	landfill?	8	Q So they do not have a cap? A That is my understanding.
9	A Yes. I recognize that they are part of the new	9	Q And if we have a landfill without a final
10	regulations.	10	closure or a cap installed, doesn't it ring true that
11	Q You also understand that BFI Sunset Farms	11	any kind of rainfall will ultimately infiltrate the
12	Landfill has areas that were filled under the	12	landfill?
13	pre-Subtitle D rules as well as the post-Subtitle D	13	A No.
14	rules?	14	Q Why is that?
15	A Yes. That's correct.	15	A Infiltration into the landfill, even under
16	Q Is it your understanding that the	16	interim conditions it will have cover. It may not
17	pre-Subtitle D portion of the landfill consists of	17	have the final cap, but there will be cover on it
18	approximately 92 acres?	18	typically is a low percentage of rainfall. So it's not
19	A Yes. That's what I understand.	19	that any rainfall that falls on the area will enter into
20	Q And I believe as you've just discussed with the	20	it. It is some percentage may infiltrate in, but the
21	office of the Public Interest Counsel, the	21	majority of it will run off.
22	pre-Subtitle D liner consists of the packing clay,	22	Q But there will be a percentage that will enter
23	correct?	23	into the waste itself, correct?
24	A Yes.	24	A Yes, there should be some percentage.
25	Q Is there a leachate collection system in place	25	Q Regarding leachate in a landfill, would one

7 (Pages 561 to 564)

	Page 565		Page 567
1	expect leachate to migrate downward in the landfill?	1	A So you're talking about additional weight?
2	A Ultimately given a path, it should go downward.	2	Q Additional weight.
3	Q And as leachate moves downward in a landfill,	3	A Yes.
4	ultimately it will come in contact with the bottom liner	4	Q Okay. Based on your general knowledge of
5	system, correct?	5	landfills, would one not expect there to be leachate in
6	A If it ultimately gets to the bottom, that's	6	the pre-Subtitle portion of BFI's Sunset Farms Landfill?
7	what it will contact.	7	A I would expect there to be some leachate.
8	Q If leachate lies on a compacted clay liner for	8	Q Would you also expect there to be some level of
9	a period of time, just hypothetically, would one expect	9	water intrusion into the pre-Subtitle D landfill portion
10	a prolonged contact with the leachate on a compacted	10	as well?
11	clay liner to result in some saturations of the clays?	11	A From where?
12	A Depending on the saturation of the clay, prior	12	Q Rainfall.
13	to the leachate coming into contact with it, and also is	13	A Water intrusion from rainfall?
14	there a head from the groundwater beneath it.	14	Q Correct.
15	Q So one would expect some saturation to occur;	15	A You mean infiltration?
16	is that correct?	16	Q Infiltration. Correct.
17	A Depending on the circumstances.	17	A Yes, I would expect some infiltration.
18	Q Okay. Hypothetically, if there was one foot of	18	Q What generally happens when significant
19	leachate lying directly on a compacted clay liner, under	19	weight-loading occurs over existing landfill waste?
20	what conditions would you expect the liner to become	20	A It depends on the condition of existing
21	more saturated?	21	landfill waste. You may accelerate the settlement
22	A Well, the I would have to know what the	22	that's going to occur.
23	moisture content of the liners that was installed would	23	Q Would you agree with me that waste placed in a
24	be and is there an opposing head from groundwater coming	24	landfill possesses pore spaces? And by that I mean gaps
25	from underneath.	25	or voids.
	Page 566		Page 568
1	Q If there is a head of groundwater coming from	1	A P-o-r-e?
2	beneath the compacted clay liner, would that also not	2	Q Excuse me?
3	provide an opportunity for additional saturation from	3	A P-o-r-e?
4	the bottom side of the liner?	4	Q P-o-r-e, yes.
5	A If it's greater than the head from above it. I	5	A Not p-o-o-r?
6	mean, water is going to move to lower head.	6	Q Well, there may be those too, but I can't
7	Q BFI's expansion application contemplates a	7	identify those in this question.
8	vertical expansion over some pre-Subtitle D areas; isn't	8	Yeah, p-o-r-e.
9	that correct?	9	A Yes, it would have there would be some
10	A Yes.	10	pores.
11	Q And with expansion with vertical loading,	11	Q And would not one also expect with additional
12	wouldn't one also expect there to be additional loading	12	weight or loading of that waste that it would either
13	over those waste materials in the pre-Subtitle D areas?	13	tend to reduce or remove those pore spaces?
14	Are you not following my question?	14	A They should be reduced.
15	A Not exactly.	15	Q And perhaps, Mr. Adams, I will try to be very
16	Q Let me rephrase it.	16	nontechnical. That's best where I should stay. But how
17	A Okay.	17	about an analogy? If you had a wet sponge and somebody
18 19	Q Okay. With a vertical expansion in a landfill,	18 19	stepped on it, would it not also displace those pore spaces in the sponge?
20	there will be additional placement of waste, correct?  A Yes.	20	A Yes, if the pore spaces become smaller, the
21	Q And that will result in additional weight over	21	water will move.
22	the existing portions of the landfill, correct?	22	Q It's going to move from that area of additional
23	A Yes.	23	loading, correct?
24	Q So that would in turn result in additional	24	A It depends on what you load it with. If I load
25	loading in the areas of the vertical expansion, correct?	25	it with a steel plate, it will move away. If I load it
	roughing in the areas of the vertical expansion, confect:		a steel plate, it will move away. If I found it

8 (Pages 565 to 568)

_			
	Page 569		Page 571
1	with another sponge, it may move toward it.	1	MR. CARLSON: Objection. That's confusing.
2	Q Well, let's assume for the sake of my example	2	I think you said, "groundwater monitoring."
3	that we're talking about a human being of 150 pounds	3	MR. RENBARGER: Did I "say monitoring"?
4	stepping on a six-by-six sponge that's fully saturated.	4	Excuse me. Let me rephrase that.
5	What would happen?	5	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) If groundwater appeared to
6	A He would, I would assume exact if a human	6	be mounding or increasing in height within a fully
7	being stepped on a sponge, it should squeeze the water	7	lined, closed landfill, what are some of the potential
8	out of the sponge.	8	causes of that type of phenomenon?
9	Q Okay. To the extent that the pore spaces may	9	A Now, let me get clear on this. Groundwater is
10	be filled with landfill gas, would one also expect that	10	increasing in height inside the landfill?
11	same phenomenon?	11	Q That's correct. In a mound.
12	A You would have to talk to the landfill gas	12	A So well, if groundwater is increasing in
13	experts.	13	height in the landfill, then I would assume the
14	Q As a geotechnical engineer, you have no idea	14	groundwater must be flowing into the landfill.
15 16	about what would happen to landfill gas if additional loading were placed on the pore spaces contained in	15	Q Would that suggest to you that the liner might be leaking?
17	the	16 17	A Well, or or the permeability of whatever
18		18	liner system is such that it allows the groundwater to
19	A I would say in general principle, I know that being a fluid, it should move.	19	come in.
20		20	Q So that would be, in essence, a leak, would it
21	the liners were installed over the pre-Subtitle D	21	not?
22	portions of the landfill, were you?	22	A Yes. I will give permeability and leakage,
23	A No, sir.	23	they're not synonymous, but if you wish to use them that
24	Q But you maintain a belief that they were	24	way.
25	properly installed, correct?	25	Q Well, if a liner is performing as designed, it
	Page 570		Page 572
1	A Yes, sir.	1	would not allow water to enter into the landfill; isn't
2	Q And the basis for that belief is what?	2	that correct?
3	A The certifications and the SLERs that were	3	A Depending on the design of this hypothetical
4	curved in and ultimately approved by the agencies.	4	liner.
5	Q So essentially your belief that the liner	5	Q Well, help me with this. As I understand the
6	systems were correctly installed is based on a records	6	MSW rules, the purpose of liner systems is to prevent
7	review; is that right?	7	either the entry or the escape of water in or out of the
8	A Yes.	8	waste areas; is that right?
9	Q The same can be said for the post-Subtitle D	9	A It's designed to minimize.
10		10	Q So you're suggesting that liner systems
11	-	11	commonly allow transmission of fluids either into the
12		12	landfill or outside of the landfill?
13		13	A No, not at all.
14	Q You were not in charge of certifying the proper	14	Q What are you suggesting? Then I don't
15	installation?	15	understand.
16	0 11	16	A Well, we're speaking of a hypothetical
17		17	landfill
18		18	Q Yes, we are.
19	•	19	A that has water entering through it. And so
20	E	20	hypothetically
21		21	Q In a mound.
22	* *	22	A So I don't know what the hypothetical liner is.
23	•	23	Q The hypothetical liner is not performing to
24	•	24	prevent water intrusion, is it?
25	the explanation for that or one explanation for that?	25	A Well, is I mean, is that our situation, that

9 (Pages 569 to 572)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 573 Page 575 we have an impermeable -- a liner designed to be 1 personally perform with respect to the preparation of 1 2 2 the boring plan that was submitted to the TCEQ in the impermeable? 3 Q Is a liner system that is designed and 3 application? 4 installed to provide ten to minus seven hydraulic 4 A Now, when you speak of boring plans, you're 5 conductivity, would such a liner be expected to allow speaking of the letter and the proposal to do the 5 6 water to be transmitted through it into the waste? 6 borings? 7 A Only at that flow rate. 7 O That is correct. 8 Q Only at what? 8 A Okay. Mr. Snyder prepared that and showed me 9 A At the ten to minus seven. At the designed what he was proposing to do and asked me would that 9 10 provide the -- did that satisfy what I would need. 10 flow rate. 11 11 Q And I assume you concurred that it would? Q At the designed flow rate. 12 12 And if it allowed water to flow into it at A Yes, sir. 13 less than that designed flow rate, then it would be 13 Q Did you personally participate in any fill activities with respect to implementation of that boring 14 leaking, wouldn't it? 14 15 15 A Yes. 16 Q Would mounding of groundwater underneath a 16 A I made one site visit. 17 landfill be indicative of leaking from the landfill? 17 Q What did you do on your site visit? 18 18 A On the site visit, basically went to observe A Not necessarily. 19 Q Are there any circumstances where it would be 19 existing excavations. I wanted to see what the soil 20 reflective of leaking? 20 looked like in the slopes -- in the cut slopes. 21 21 Q Did you physically participate in the actual A I guess -- any circumstances? drilling part of the boring plan, I think was my 22 Q Yes, sir. 22 23 23 A Okay. Yes. question. 24 Q Could you identify one? 24 A Oh, no. I did not help the drillers do it. 25 25 Q In your site visit did you observe the Page 576 Page 574 1 Q Mr. Adams, I believe you indicated in your drillers? 1 2 prefiled testimony that a proper subsurface 2 A Let me be honest with you. I don't recall at 3 investigation was used for a number of different 3 the time I was there if they were actually drilling. 4 purposes in an application, correct? 4 Q So as you sit here today, you have no 5 recollection of any view of the boring program being A Yes, sir. 5 6 Q And a properly done subsurface investigation 6 implemented at the site? 7 7 provides needed information for not just the A As far as watching a drill rig go in and out of 8 geotechnical design parts of the application, but other 8 a hole, I don't recall. 9 things such as groundwater designs, designs of the 9 Q Who decided the fill exploration methods that 10 groundwater monitoring system itself, use of the 10 were to be carried out regarding the boring plan? 11 materials for other structural uses of the landfill, 11 A Initially, Mr. Snyder proposed those and asked 12 things of that nature; is that fair to say? 12 for my input. 13 A Yes, that would be fair to say. 13 Q Do you recall providing any input? 14 14 A Yes. Q BFI's application contains a subsurface 15 investigation and a geotechnical report, correct? 15 Q What was that? 16 A For the most part, I told him that after A Yes, sir. 16 17 Q And those are required by the rules as you 17 reviewing all of the existing data, I needed samples 18 18 from a limited number of holes. understand it, right? 19 A Correct. 19 Q So you recommend to Mr. Snyder, then, that he 20 Q Mr. Snyder, BFI's lead geologist, participated 20 limit the sampling in the boring plan? 21 in some of the field work leading up to the preparation 21 A No. He asked me what I needed. 22 22 of the subsurface investigation report, didn't he? Q Correct. 23 23 A Yes. A And I told him that would satisfy what I 24 24 Q Let's talk a little bit about the boring plan 25 that was utilized there. What activities did you 25 Q I see. But you did not direct him to limit

10 (Pages 573 to 576)

	Page 577		Page 579
1	samples; is that right?	1	probably in agreement that Rule 330.305 of the former
2	A No.	2	MSW rules is a relevant regulation to address unstable
3	Q No, as in you did not direct him?	3	areas, right?
4	A No, I did not direct him to limit samples.	4	A That sounds correct.
5	Yes, sir.	5	Q Okay. Let me would it help you to have that
6	Q Thank you.	6	rule in front of you?
7	Are you familiar with a gentleman named	7	A Yes, sir, it would.
8	Doug Jones?	8	MR. RENBARGER: May I go off the record a
9	A Excuse me, sir. I didn't	9	second?
10	Q Are you familiar with a gentleman named	10	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Off the record.
11	Doug Jones?	11	(Off the record)
12	A Yes, sir.	12	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Do you have in front of you
13	Q Who is Doug Jones?	13	a copy of the former MSW Rule 330.305?
14	A Doug Jones is a geologist that works for	14	A Yes, I do.
15	Biggs & Mathews.	15	Q And what is that rule titled?
16	Q To your knowledge, is he a registered	16	A "Unstable Areas."
17	geoscientist?	17	Q And looking at that rule I'll just offer
18	A I don't know.	18	this. "For the purposes of this section, an unstable
19	Q How about Mike Brown?	19	area is defined to be a location that is susceptible
20	A I know that Mike Brown used to work at EMCON	20	to natural or human-induced events or forces capable of
21	where I work.	21	impairing the integrity of some or all of a
22	Q Do you know if he is a registered geoscientist?	22	landfill's structural components responsible for
23	A I don't know for sure.	23	preventing releases from the landfill; unstable areas
24	Q Mr. Adams, in your prefiled testimony, you	24	can include poor foundation conditions, areas
25	opine that the facility will be protective of	25	susceptible to mass movement, and karst terrains."
	Page 578		Page 580
1	groundwater due to the existing liner systems and final	1	Do you see that?
2	cover systems working effectively, correct?	2	A Yes, sir.
3	A Yes.	3	Q These are the key factors in the rule, right?
4	Q And you base your opinion on these views that	4	A Correct.
5	both liner systems and final cover meet the MSW's rules,	5	Q Looking at this rule, Mr. Adams, what kind of
6	and the facility is located in a stable area, right?	6	natural events would you consider to cause or to
7	A Correct.	7	contribute to an unstable area as defined by the rule?
8	Q Hypothetically, if it were shown that the	8	A I would understand the natural event to be
9	current landfill's design stability assumptions were	9	something like an earthquake.
10	flawed and the completed landfill was not stable, then	10	Q So a seismic event, is that what you're saying?
11	that would necessarily change your opinions on	11	A Yes.
12	protection of groundwater as well, wouldn't it?	12	Q What about excessive rainfall, would that fall
13	A That the completed landfill	13	into that category "natural"?
14	Q Yes. The completed landfill	14	A Yes, I believe so.
15	A Two things, the what was the first thing?	15	Q What do you consider to be human-induced events
16 17	Q If your assumptions with regard to the landfill	16	capable of creating an unstable area?
17	design's stability was incorrect, it was flawed, would	17	A Probably something along, maybe, digging a mine
18	that not also affect your opinion on the protection of	18	shaft under a landfill.
19 20	groundwater that you've expressed in your prefiled	19	Q Okay. So essentially an activity of a human
20	testimony?	20	creating unstable conditions?
21	A If my assumptions were flawed?	21 22	A Yes. Yes, sir.
22 23	Q Yes, sir.		Q Would you consider a vertical expansion of a landfill to be a human-induced event?
23 24	A It potentially could.	23 24	A I would well, the expansion would be
24 25	Q Let's talk a little bit about unstable areas and slope stability for a moment. I think we're	24 25	human-induced. I don't know if I would consider it to
د ک	and stope stability for a moment. I tillik we te	دعا	numan-muuccu. Tuon t know ii T would consider it to

11 (Pages 577 to 580)

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

	AH DOCKET NO. 582-08-21/8		
	Page 581		Page 583
1	be an event capable of impairing the integrity of some	1	A Soils that would not be able to support the
2	components of the landfill.	2	overlying structures.
3	Q And we'll get to that in a moment. I'm just	3	Q So we're talking about foundation conditions
4	saying essentially a vertical expansion is a human	4	within the context of unstable areas? We're not talking
5	event, right? A human-induced event, correct?	5	about something like a rigid building foundation, are
6	A It's a human event.	6	we? We're talking about the physical properties of the
7	Q It doesn't just happen by itself.	7	soils used to build the landfill with, right?
8	A And I would	8	A Well, the foundation is actually the soils to
9	Q Humans have to	9	support these components.
10	A Yes, sir.	10	Q Exactly.
11	Q construct that?	11	A Yes, sir.
12	A I would agree with that.	12	Q And you agree that Rule 330.305 does apply to
13	Q What about allowing excessive ponding of water	13	vertical expansions of landfills, correct?
14	on the landfill surface? Would that be human induced?	14	A Yes.
15	A Yeah, I think it would fall into that category.	15	Q Thank you.
16	Q Allowing high levels of leachate within a	16	I believe the public interest counsel asked
17	landfill, would that be reflective of human-induced	17	you a few questions concerning a temporary dewatering
18	events?	18	system that you addressed in your prefiled, right?
19	A I'm not sure about that. I would say that	19	A Yes, sir.
20	would be at what point in the landfill's life? So	20	Q Okay. As I understand it, the system that you
21	are we talking about during the active period?	21	specifically addressed related to a dewatering system
22	Q Hypothetically we're talking about allowing	22	that had been installed under, I believe it was is it
23	leachate to accumulate and remain at high levels of the	23	Cell 22?
24	landfill, that somehow resulted in a compromise of	24	A I believe this one would be Cell 21, 22, and
25	stability. Wouldn't that be human-induced, the failure	25	23.
	Page 582		Page 584
1	Page 582 to remove the leachate?	1	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct?
1 2	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.	1 2	<ul><li>Q Okay. And you designed that, correct?</li><li>A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give</li></ul>
	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with	2 3	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing
2 3 4	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?	2 3 4	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning
2	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or	2 3 4 5	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells.
2 3 4 5 6	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.	2 3 4 5 6	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells.  Q Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct?  A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells.  Q Correct.  A And so I know that we updated the liner quality
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct?  A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells.  Q Correct.  A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct?  A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells.  Q Correct.  A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in a landfill?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the one that we have in the amendment.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in a landfill?  A Yes. I think that would fall into that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the one that we have in the amendment. Q Okay. So it's an ongoing process; is that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in a landfill?  A Yes. I think that would fall into that.  Q Within the meaning of rules, would you agree	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the one that we have in the amendment. Q Okay. So it's an ongoing process; is that right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in a landfill?  A Yes. I think that would fall into that.  Q Within the meaning of rules, would you agree with me that the structural components referenced in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the one that we have in the amendment. Q Okay. So it's an ongoing process; is that right? A Yes, sir. There was we were doing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in a landfill?  A Yes. I think that would fall into that.  Q Within the meaning of rules, would you agree with me that the structural components referenced in 330.305 refer to such things as the liners, the leachate	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the one that we have in the amendment. Q Okay. So it's an ongoing process; is that right? A Yes, sir. There was we were doing working on the permit, and they were working under
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in a landfill?  A Yes. I think that would fall into that.  Q Within the meaning of rules, would you agree with me that the structural components referenced in 330.305 refer to such things as the liners, the leachate collection systems, the final covers, the runoff	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the one that we have in the amendment. Q Okay. So it's an ongoing process; is that right? A Yes, sir. There was we were doing working on the permit, and they were working under the and developing the landfill simultaneously.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in a landfill?  A Yes. I think that would fall into that.  Q Within the meaning of rules, would you agree with me that the structural components referenced in 330.305 refer to such things as the liners, the leachate collection systems, the final covers, the runoff systems?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the one that we have in the amendment. Q Okay. So it's an ongoing process; is that right? A Yes, sir. There was we were doing working on the permit, and they were working under the and developing the landfill simultaneously. Q Is it your understanding that temporary
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in a landfill?  A Yes. I think that would fall into that.  Q Within the meaning of rules, would you agree with me that the structural components referenced in 330.305 refer to such things as the liners, the leachate collection systems, the final covers, the runoff systems?  A That's how I understand it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the one that we have in the amendment. Q Okay. So it's an ongoing process; is that right? A Yes, sir. There was we were doing working on the permit, and they were working under the and developing the landfill simultaneously. Q Is it your understanding that temporary dewatering systems are required by the MSW rules
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in a landfill?  A Yes. I think that would fall into that.  Q Within the meaning of rules, would you agree with me that the structural components referenced in 330.305 refer to such things as the liners, the leachate collection systems, the final covers, the runoff systems?  A That's how I understand it.  Q In fact, that's how it's defined in the rules,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the one that we have in the amendment. Q Okay. So it's an ongoing process; is that right? A Yes, sir. There was we were doing working on the permit, and they were working under the and developing the landfill simultaneously. Q Is it your understanding that temporary dewatering systems are required by the MSW rules whenever one excavates below groundwater levels?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in a landfill?  A Yes. I think that would fall into that.  Q Within the meaning of rules, would you agree with me that the structural components referenced in 330.305 refer to such things as the liners, the leachate collection systems, the final covers, the runoff systems?  A That's how I understand it.  Q In fact, that's how it's defined in the rules, is it not?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the one that we have in the amendment. Q Okay. So it's an ongoing process; is that right? A Yes, sir. There was we were doing working on the permit, and they were working under the and developing the landfill simultaneously. Q Is it your understanding that temporary dewatering systems are required by the MSW rules whenever one excavates below groundwater levels? A Yes, sir, that's my understanding. Well, they
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	to remove the leachate?  A I don't know about that.  Q You don't agree with that or disagree with that?  A At this point yeah. I don't agree or disagree.  Q How about improper fill sequencing in a landfill? Would that be a human-induced event?  A Yeah, I think that would be human induced.  Q Improper stockpiling of soils on a slope?  A Yes.  Q Failure to maintain proper erosion controls in a landfill?  A Yes. I think that would fall into that.  Q Within the meaning of rules, would you agree with me that the structural components referenced in 330.305 refer to such things as the liners, the leachate collection systems, the final covers, the runoff systems?  A That's how I understand it.  Q In fact, that's how it's defined in the rules,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q Okay. And you designed that, correct? A Yes, sir. And if you would allow me to give you a little bit of history on when we were preparing the amendment, at the time they were beginning construction of those cells. Q Correct. A And so I know that we updated the liner quality control plan and the design of the underdrain in some of those cells so they would be consistent with what was in the amendment. And so that's why I say I don't know yeah, I think it was 21, 22, and 23. At some time there was a transition between the previous underdrain to the one that we have in the amendment. Q Okay. So it's an ongoing process; is that right? A Yes, sir. There was we were doing working on the permit, and they were working under the and developing the landfill simultaneously. Q Is it your understanding that temporary dewatering systems are required by the MSW rules whenever one excavates below groundwater levels?

12 (Pages 581 to 584)

are one method that can be used.

25

conditions within the meaning of Rule 330.305?

25

		1	
	Page 585		Page 587
1	MR. RENBARGER: Can we go off the record	1	a submersible pump goes into it.
2	just a second, Judge?	2	Q And I would assume from that, that as the water
3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Off the record.	3	collects in the sump, that the electric pumps are turned
4	(Off the record)	4	on and it's pumped away, right?
5	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Back on the record.	5	A Yes, sir.
6	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Now, I believe you	6	Q Do you know where that water is deposed or
7	described, if I'm not mistaken, to the Public Interest	7	redirected once it's pumped out of the sump?
8	Counsel the circumstances that led to the installation	8	A Typically it goes into the perimeter drainage.
9	of the dewatering system at BFI's facility, right?	9	Q System?
10	A Yes, I believe I did.	10	A Yes, sir.
11	Q Other than I'll call it Cells 21, 22, and 23	11	Q What happens to the groundwater collecting in
12	to use your vernacular, are you aware of any other	12	the sumps once the temporary dewatering system is no
13	temporary watering systems at the BFI Sunset Farms	13	longer needed to support the landfill liner?
14	Landfill?	14	A We suppose that it eventually rebounds and
15	A It's my understanding that there's a dewatering	15	reverts back to the conditions before the dewatering
16	system installed under all of the Subtitle D liners.	16	system was put in. That's what we design to.
17	Q So as we sit here today, that would be the	17	Q Okay. Is a temporary dewatering system
18	majority of acreage at the facility, correct?	18	essentially decommissioned at some point in time?
19	A Yes.	19	A Yes, sir. That's the actual term. You can
20	Q Do you know how long the temporary dewatering	20	apply it once you have sufficient ballast in place,
21	1	21	you submit a ballast evaluation report to the TCEQ and
22	A No, sir. It has to be operational until	22	you request permission to decommission the temporary
23	sufficient ballast is placed to offset the hydrostatic	23	dewatering system.
24	forces, but I do not know how long that will be.	24	Q But once the system is installed, it remains
25	Q Will it largely depend on the rate of	25	virtually forever, correct?
	Page 586		Page 588
1	deposition of waste in those cells?	1	A Oh, yes. The system remains forever. You
2	A Yes, sir.	2	would pull the pump out.
3	Q When we achieve this condition of sufficient	3	Q The point being is it's now covered with waste,
4	waste, as ballast, I'll call it, has been added to	4	it's now covered with the liner, and it remains in the
5	stabilize the bottom liners from the hydrostatic forces,	5	ground as a permanent feature of the landfill, correct?
6	will the temporary dewatering systems just be turned off	6	A Correct.
7	at that point in time?	7	Q Now, since the temporary dewatering system is
8	A That's the option of it. That's why it's	8	below the clay liner and the geomembrane or the liner
9	temporary.	9	surface, and it remained in the ground, doesn't it
10	Q And I understand the temporary dewatering	10	provide a potential pathway to spread contamination
11	systems have pumps, right?	11	should there ever be a leak in the liner system?
12	A Sorry?	12	A I'm not sure that I follow.
13	Q The temporary dewatering systems have sumps to	13	Q Okay. Let me try to address it slightly
14	collect the water that's being removed?	14	differently. The temporary dewatering system remains
15 16	A Yes.	15 16	permanently underneath the landfill, correct?  A Yes.
17	Q How is that groundwater collected by the	17	
18	temporary dewatering system effectively removed from beneath the landfill?	18	Q And by its nature, it is in contact with the groundwater underneath the landfill, correct?
19	A Once an area is completely lined and this is	19	A Yes.
20	just in general the process as you build liners, you	20	Q And, in fact, it's designed to actually
21	can continue putting your sumps in as open sumps in	21	accumulate and communicate with the groundwater
22	unlined areas, the future excavation. At some point	22	underneath the liner, correct?
23	when you place have all of the floors lined, that	23	A Correct.
24	sump will be under the liner system. It looks much like	24	Q So once it's decommissioned, and the fact that
25	a leachate collection sump. It has a sidewall riser and	25	it remains there, doesn't that provide a potential
	1		, r

13 (Pages 585 to 588)

	D 500		Davis 501
	Page 589		Page 591
1	pathway to disperse contaminants should that liner leak	1	Q Subsidence?
2	into the temporary dewatering system?	2	A Yes.
3	A I don't really envision I can't envision	3	Q Would a slope stability failure of the landfill
4	that situation. It's you're saying after it's	4	itself equate to an area susceptible to mass movement?
5	decommissioned, it is not being pumped?	5	A I don't I mean, I personally don't really
6	Q That's right. That's right.	6	think that's the scale that mass movement speaks of.
7	A No, I don't believe so.	7	Q Are you suggesting that a slope stability
8	Q Why is that?	8	failure could not result in mass movement of a landfill?
9	A Well, because the movement of water I mean,	9	A Now, are you saying could it be is it a mass
10	<u> </u>	10	movement, or could it result in a mass movement?
11	8. 8	11	Q Could it result in a mass movement?
12	through the dewatering system. The dewatering system is		A I mean, in some there may be a situation
13	static at that point.	13	where it could.
14	Q It's underneath the weight of the entire	14	Q The MSW rules do not provide any specific
15		15	direction on how to conduct or perform a slope stability
16		16	analysis; isn't that right?
17		17	A That's my understanding.
18		18	Q Would you agree with me that slope stability
19	• •	19	analyses are required to make the necessary
20		20	demonstrations as to unstable areas as much of what
21		21	we've been talking about in this rule?
22	provide an area for it to disperse within that temporary	22	A I think in practice that is how we do it.
23	dewatering system?	23	Q Could I direct your attention, please,
24	A Within the temporary dewatering system?	24	momentarily to Page 23 of your prefiled testimony?
25	Q Right.	25	A Okay.
	Page 590		Page 592
1	A Depending on the contaminant, how it disperses.	1	Q Do you have that in front of you?
2	I mean, would it be in the temporary dewatering system	2	On Page 23 of your prefiled testimony
3	at that point? It would be in the groundwater at that	3	beginning at Line 8 and then continuing on to the top of
4	point in the water in that system.	4	Page 24 through Line 6, I believe you discuss your
5	Q Yes.	5	opinion regarding one of TJFA's expert witnesses,
6	You're saying, yes, it would be; is that	6	Mr. Pierce Chandler and a view he took in another
7	do I understand your testimony?	7	proceeding regarding foundation bearing capacity
8	A Yes, but I'm not speculating on how it would	8	analysis. Do you see that?
9	disperse.	9	A Yes, sir.
10	Q That's fine.	10	Q Now, Mr. Chandler is not asserting that a
11	Č	11	foundation bearing capacity analysis is needed for this
12	•	12	application, is he?
13	correct?	13	A I'm not aware no, sir, not that I know of.
14		14	Q Have you read Mr. Chandler's prefiled
15 16	Q What do you consider to be an area susceptible	15	testimony?
16	,	16	A Yes, sir, I have, but I received it after I
17 10	A Typically, an area of mass movement would be	17	prepared mine.
18 10	•	18	Q Okay. Well, in fact, Mr. Chandler's assertions
19 20	Č	19 20	regarding foundation bearing capacity analysis were
20 21	in California, a major landslide would be a mass	21	actually brought in a different MSW case, were they not?  A Yes, sir, correct.
22	movement.  Q Would that include seismic areas?	22	Q Have you ever heard of the McCarty Road
23	A Yes, I believe so.	23	Landfill application?
24	Q Subsidence?	24	A Yes, sir.
25	A Sir?	25	Q Are you aware that the McCarty Road application
	11 1011.		2 The job arrais and the curty Road application

14 (Pages 589 to 592)

	Page 593		Page 595
1	involved a citing of a landfill in the Gulf Coast	1	A Yes.
2	geology in the general vicinity of Houston, Texas?	2	Q Have you ever heard or read about a slope
3	A I'm aware that it's in Houston.	3	stability failure at the Skyline Landfill in North
4	Q Would you agree with me that the geology of the	4	Texas?
5	Gulf Coast presents different engineering considerations	5	A Yes.
6	than that of the Central Texas Taylor marl?	6	Q Have you ever heard about a slope stability
7	A Yes, sir.	7	failure that took place in the City of Irving's
8	Q So for purposes of your prefiled testimony in	8	landfill?
9	this case, your opinions regarding foundation bearing	9	A Yes.
10	analysis really don't have any bearing in this	10	Q Both the Skyline and City of Irving landfills
11	proceeding, do they?	11	are situated either in the Taylor marl or what I would
12	A No, sir. Since the question was not raised,	12	call a similar geological setting; isn't that right?
13	they don't.	13	A Yes.
14	Q Okay. Mr. Adams, are you aware of some	14	Q And you were aware of both the City of Irving
15	landfill failures attributed to slope stability	15	and the Skyline Landfill failures at the time you
16	problems?	16	prepared your prefiled testimony, correct?
17	A Could you be more specific?	17	A Correct.
18	Q I will be more specific.	18	Q And at the time you performed your work on this
19	Have you ever heard of the Kettleman Hills	19	application, correct?
20	Landfill failure?	20	A Correct.
21	A Yes, sir.	21	Q Mr. Adams, are you aware of a slope stability
22	Q Have you ever heard of the Rumpke Landfill	22	failure that occurred in 1999 at the adjacent Austin
23	slope failure?	23	Community Landfill?
24	A Yes, sir.	24	A No, sir.
25	Q Do you know what the underlying cause was of	25	Q So you've never reviewed any TCEQ records that
	Page 594		Page 596
1	the Kettleman Hills failure?	1	documented the spill?
2	A My understanding from some of	2	A No, sir.
3	the after-the-fact papers and research that I have read	3	Q Since you're not familiar with it, assuming for
4	was that one of the causes is that it slid along the	4	the sake of discussion only, then, if there had been a
5	geomembrane. It had a smooth geomembrane, and it slid	5	documented failure in 1999 at the ACL Landfill, that
6	along one of those interfaces.	6	necessarily would also have occurred in the Taylor marl
7	Q When you are referring to the smooth	7	geological setting, correct?
8	geomembrane, you're referring to the bottom liner of the	8	A Was it in the slope failure in the soils?
9	landfill, correct?	9	Q Well, my question is, the setting in which that
10	A I believe it had a smooth geomembrane	10	landfill is situated, you would agree with me that the
11	everywhere. But, as I've said, I've heard of it and	11	Austin Community Landfill is also situated in Taylor
12	I've read some of the papers, but there's not a lot	12	marl, wouldn't you?
13	about the Kettleman Hills that I can speak to	13	MR. CARLSON: Objection. That was a
14	specifically.	14	confusing question, I believe, Judge.
15	Q Okay. What about the Rumpke Landfill failure?	15	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Well, the last question
16 17	Are you aware of what may have caused that?  A No. I've seen that there have been several	16 17	wasn't. So objection is overruled.
			Mr. Renbarger, are we about ready for a
18 19	theories put out about it, but I've not seen any I don't know what caused it, no.	18 19	morning break? Is this a good time for you?  MR. RENBARGER: It would be, yes.
20		20	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. Let's break for 10
21	Q So you wouldn't know one way or another if one were to suggest that it was a failure of a smooth	21	minutes.
22	geomembrane bottom liner, would you?	22	(Recess: 10:30 a.m. to 10:48 a.m.)
23	A I wouldn't speculate on that.	23	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: It's now 10:48.
24	Q Okay. Are you aware of any slope stability	24	Mr. Renbarger?
25	failures that have occurred at any Texas landfills?	25	MR. RENBARGER: Yes, Judge.
123	randres that have occurred at any Texas fandinis!	دي	MIN. REPUBLIKOER. 105, Judge.

15 (Pages 593 to 596)

the consensus of the geotechnical engineering community for the purposes of determining that standard of care?  A Yes, that's correct.  A Well, it's not really that formal.  A Well, that's not really that formal.  A Well, it's not really that formal.  A Yes, a gere with you on that, but I'm just saying from the context of the EPA Subtitle D program, it's the same in California is it is in Texas with respect to the federal program, right?  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have hear completed in the amendment application and have not failed."  A Yes, a Yes, in that is — the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  A Yes, in that we will be adding vertical expansion to the existing stopes, are we have performed.  A Yes, in that we will be adding it on the — we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the future under different circumstances, correct.  A Yes.  Q Nodow, in developing in what I believe you  A Yes.  Q Nodow, in developing in what I believe you  A Yes.  Q Nodow, on developing in what I believe you  A Yes.  Q Nodow, in developing in what I believe you  A Yes.  Q Nodow, in developing in what I believe you		5.05		5 500
2 from your prefiled testimony, that you believe that — 3 well, first of all, as we touched on before the break, 4 there are no specific directions in the MSW rules on how 5 to properly perform aslope stability analysis, correct? 6 A Yes, that's correct. 7 Q And from your testimony, as I understand your 9 malyses are developed to be consistent with the standard of practice that has evolved since the adoption of Subtite D in 1993, correct? 10 Q Say, Could I direct your attention in your 11 of NSW as we are in Texas, aren't we? 12 A Correct. 13 Q Day, Could I direct your attention in your 14 perfiled testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please. 15 A (Winess complies.) 16 Q Do you have that in front of you? 17 A Yes. 18 Q Beginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of 19 Line 23. I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that 23 Soil and Liner Quality Control Plan that are presented 24 in the amendment application and have not failed." 25 Is that your testimony? 2 Page 598 2 A Yes. 2 Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to 3 infer that the slopes have not failed is some 2 representation that they will not fail in the future? 3 A Yes, sir. That is -the intent is that these 4 slopes exist. Many of them have — many of the 5 excavation slopes, the majority of them have already 8 gone past the point of the stability analysis that we 10 average of the stability analysis that we 11 page for the purposes of determining that standard of care? 1 The substitute of the stability analysis with well would be something of a nationwide consensus, would it 1 took as far as the proper implementation of those rules 1 would be something of a natiowal the woold be something of a natiowal consensus, would it 1 took as far as the proper implementation of those rules 1 would be something of a natiowal consensus of determining that standard of care? 2 A Well, it's not really that formal. 2 A Well, it's not really that formal. 2 I a feet a stability analysis of the wind read the will read to sever the feederal program, risk's 2 Q So it makes		Page 597		Page 599
there are no specific directions in the MSW rules on how to properly perform a slope stability analysis, correct?  A Yes, that's correct.  Q And from your testimony, as I understand your testimony, you also believe that slope stability analyses are develoged to be consistent with the standard of practice that has evolved since the adoption of Subtitle D in 1993, correct?  A Correct.  Q Okay. Could I direct your attention in your perfiled testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please.  A (Witness complies.)  A (Witness complie				
there are no specific directions in the MSW rules on how to to properly perform a slope stability analysis, correct?  A Yes, that's correct.  Q And from your testimony, as I understand your testimony, you also believe that shope stability analyses are developed to be consistent with the standard of practice that has evolved since the adoption of Subtile D in 1993, correct?  A Correct.  A Correct.  A Q Any. Could I direct your attention in your perfiled testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please.  A (Witness complies.)  A Yes.  Q Beginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of 19 Line 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that 22 coorstructed liner slopes have been completed in 22 correct liner float that solve a cordance with the approved excavation plan and the 22 cordance with the approved excavation plan and the 23 solve that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  A Yes, sir, That is — the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing 31 stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, if you on that, but I would say that there's a consensus.  Day of the plant of the EPA subtile D program, if's the federal program, right?  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  A Yes, is a that your testimony?  Page 598  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future will be adding more resistance to failure.  A Yes, if you have that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Yes, if y				
5 to properly perform a slope stability analysis, correct? 6 A Yes, that's correct. 7 Q And from your testimony, as I understand your statimony, you also believe that slope the stability analyses are developed to be consistent with the standard of practice that has evolved since the adoption of Subtitle D in 1993, correct? 10 of Subtitle D in 1993, correct? 11 of Subtitle D in 1993, correct? 12 A Correct. 13 Q Okay. Could direct your attention in your prefiled testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please. 15 A Correct. 16 Q Da you have that in front of you? 17 A Yes. 18 Q Beginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of Line 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that a corrodance with the approved excavation plan and the accordance with the approved excavation plan and the in the amendment application and have not failed." 18 Sol and Liner Quality Control Plan that are presented in the amendment application and have not failed." 19 A Yes. 20 Q In reviewing that testimony? 20 A Yes, sir. That is — the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have — ramay of the excavaterion slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed. 20 Q All right, But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding—assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we nor? 21 Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. 22 Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. 23 I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the future of the french and the programs, right? 24 A Under different circumstances, correct. 25 Q Now, in developing in what I believe your referred to as a standard of care for engineers in an adding more resistance to failure. 26 A Under different circumstances, correct. 27 Q Now, on developing in what I believe your referred to as a standard of care for engineers in an adding more accurate nor realiste than the input the accurate to a sa stand	3		3	
6 A Yes, that's correct.  7 Q And from your testimony, as I understand your testimony, you also believe that slope stability analyses are developed to be consistent with the standard of practice that has evolved since the adoption of Subtitle D in 1993, correct?  10 Q Okay. Could direct your attention in your perficile testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please.  11 A Well, it's not really that formal.  12 College and the same rules in California of the EPA rules for MSW as we are in Texas, aren't we?  13 A Well, it's not really that formal.  14 Perficile testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please.  15 A Well, it's not really that formal.  16 Q Do you have that in front of you?  17 A Yes.  18 Q Beginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of 19 Line 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that 20 all of the exavated olspose and all previously 21 constructed liner slopes have been completed in 22 accordance with the approved excavation plan and the 23 soil and Liner Quality Control Plan that are presented 24 in the amendment application and have not failed."  18 A Yes.  29 Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  29 A Yes, sir. That is — the intent is that these slopes sexit. Many of them have — amany of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have amany of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already going past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  19 Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding — assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding more resistance to failure.  10 Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  1 guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, correct.  20 Q Now, in developing in what I believe your referred to as a standard of care for regineers in an garbage out." No pun intended. You've learn that exp	4	*	4	-
not, as far as the proper implementation of those rules with regard to geotech?  analyses are developed to be consistent with the standard of practice that has evolved since the adoption of Subtite D in 1993, correct?  A Correct.  Q Okay. Could direct your attention in your prefiled testimony, to the bottom of Page 28, please.  A (Witness complies.)  A Yes.  Q Beginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of Line 23, believe it indicates: "Again, I note that all of the excavated slopes and all previously all of the excavated slopes and all previously all of the excavated liner slopes have been completed in accordance with the approved excavation plan and the accordance with the approved excavation plan and the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  A Yes.  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  A Yes, sir. That is — the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have — many of the have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding — assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no gougarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, correct.  A Yes, and from plan that these slopes are we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no gougarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in dweloping in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in an opposite the procession, right?  A Yes and proving the sability analysis, that we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my pe	5	to properly perform a slope stability analysis, correct?	5	Subtitle D regulations and the EPA, among others, that
stamony, you also believe that slope stability analyses are developed to be consistent with the standard of practice that has evolved since the adoption of Subtitle D in 1993, correct?  A Correct.  Q Okay, Could I direct your attention in your perflied testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please. A Witness complices. A Ves. Q D you have that in front of you? Line 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that all of the excavated slopes and all previously constructed liner slopes have been completed in the amendment application and have not failed." Soil and Liner Quality Control Plan that are presented in the amendment application and have not failed." Is that your testimony?  Page 598  Page 598  Page 600  A Yes, Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future? A Yes, sir. That is the intent is that these slopes sexit. Many of them have - amany of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already going past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not? A Yes, sir, but we will be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not? A Yes, sir, but we will be adding to recide adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not? A Yes, sir, but we will be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not? A Yes, sir, but we will be adding to recide a least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical interature in practice, right? A Yes. Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circ	6	A Yes, that's correct.	6	would be something of a nationwide consensus, would it
analyses are developed to be consistent with the standard of practice that has evolved since the adoption of Subtitle D in 1993, correct?  A Correct.  A Correct.  A Correct.  A Correct.  A Correct.  A Correct.  A Witness complies.)  B Q Doy to have that in front of you?  A Yes.  B Eline 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that a all of the excavated slopes and all previously constructed liner slopes have been completed in the amendment application and have not failed."  B A Yes.  B A Yes.  Page 598  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the fature?  A Yes, sir. That is — the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have — many of the sabdiing — assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding — assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding — assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding more resistance to failure.  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding more resistance to failure.  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding more resistance to failure.  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding more resistance to failure.  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding more resistance to failure.  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding more resistance to failure.  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding in the future under different circumstances, correct.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in the different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in the past of the EPA substitle D program, right?  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the	7	Q And from your testimony, as I understand your	7	
10 standard of practice that has evolved since the adoption of Subtitle D in 1993, correct?  11 of Subtitle D in 1993, correct?  12 A Correct.  13 Q Okay. Could I direct your attention in your prefiled testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please.  14 prefiled testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please.  15 A (Witness complies.)  16 Q Do you have that in front of you?  17 A Yes.  18 Q Beginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of all of the excavated slopes and all previously all of the excavated slopes and all previously constructed liner slopes have been completed in all of the excavated slopes and all previously in the amendment application and have not failed."  19 Line 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that all of the excavated slopes and all previously constructed liner slopes have been completed in the amendment application and have not failed."  21 a A Yes.  22 Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  3 A Yes, sir. That is — the intent is that these excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  20 Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we will be adding more resistance to failure.  21 Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, Ir may perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no gougarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, correct.  22 Q Now, in developing in what I betuve your referred to as a standard of care for engineers in the adding and the past is no gougarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, correct.  24 Q Now, in developing in what I betuve your referred to as a standard of care for engineers in the place of the program, right?  25 A Yes. Go Soi th makes sense for there to be some national consensus in ge	8	testimony, you also believe that slope stability	8	with regard to geotech?
of Subtitle D in 1993, correct?  A Correct.  Okay. Could I direct your attention in your perfeiled testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please.  A (Witness complies.)  Okay Oby on have that in front of you?  A Yes.  Is deginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of line 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that correct decorated liner slopes have been completed in carordance with the approved exevation plan and the in the amendment application and have not failed."  A Yes.  Page 598  A Yes.  O In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the fatture?  A Yes, sir. That is —the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we will be adding wortical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are well as a standard of resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the amendment application is approved, we're will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the matter under different circumstances, correct. Q Now, in developing in what I belive your efferted to as a standard of care for engineers in a dardard of care for engineers in a regardation.  A Yes.  O Now, in developing in what I belive your efferted to as a standard of care for engineers in a dardard of care for engineers in reactions.  A Yes.  O Now, in developing in what I belive your efferted to as a standard of care for engineers in a dardard of care for engineers in reactions.  A Yes.  O Now, in developing in what I belive your efferted to as a standard of care for engineers in the same rules in for mite context of the EPA xubit to the same in Califormia as it is in Texas with respect to the federal program, right?  A Yes.  O I a gree with you on that, but I'm ju	9	analyses are developed to be consistent with the	9	A Well, it's not really that formal.
A Correct.  Q Okay. Could I direct your attention in your prefiled testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please.  A (Witness complies.)  A (Witness complies.)  A Yes.  Q Beginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of 1	10		10	Q I understand it's not formal. But we're
13  Q Okay. Could I direct your attention in your 14 prefiled testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please. 14  A Ves. 15  A (Witness complete): 15  A (Witness complete): 16  Q Do you have that in front of you? 17  A Yes. 19  Line 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that 20 all of the excavated slopes and all previously 21 constructed liner slopes have been completed in 22 accordance with the approved excavation plan and the 23 Soil and Liner Quality Control Plan that are presented in the mendment application and have not failed." 25  Is that your testimony?  Page 598  1  A Yes. Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some 24 representation that they will not fail in the future? 26  A Yes, ir. That is the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already 25 gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed. 10  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding evircial expansion to the existing 25 stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we will be adding more resistance to failure. 10  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no 29 guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it? 24  A Under different circumstances, correct. Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in 24 A I've heard that expression.	11	of Subtitle D in 1993, correct?	11	playing by the same rules in California of the EPA rules
regressed that nord frage 28, please.  A (Winess complies.)  Q Do you have that in front of you?  A Yes.  Is did of the excavated slopes and all previously accordance with the approved excavation plan and the accordance with the approved excavation plan and the in the amendment application and have not failed."  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  A Yes, if. That is — the intent is that these slopes actsit. Many of them have — many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  A Yes.  A Yes.  Q Do yo whave that in front of you?  A Yes.  Q So it makes sense for there to be some national consensus in geotechnical engineering with regard to such things as slope stability analysis, right?  A Yes. I don't know that I would say that there's a consensus.  Q Well, engineers do conduct nationwide seminars  Page 598  Page 600  and conferences to address engineering challenges  presented by Subtitle D?  A Yes.  Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering exponses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering challenges  Page 598  Page 600  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some represented by Subtitle D?  A Yes.  Q All will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualize engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engi	12	A Correct.	12	for MSW as we are in Texas, aren't we?
15 A (Witness complies.) 16 Q Do you have that in front of you? 17 A Yes. 18 Q Beginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of 18 Line 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that 20 all of the exeavated slopes and all previously 21 constructed liner slopes have been completed in 22 accordance with the approved exeavation plan and the 23 Soil and Liner Quality Control Plant that are presented 24 in the amendment application and have not failed." 25 Is that your testimony? 26 A Yes. 27 Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to 28 infer that the slopes have not failed is some 29 representation that they will not fail in the future 30 infer that the slopes have not failed is some 40 representation that they will not fail in the future 41 adding - assuming this application is approved, we're 42 going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing 43 stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we're 44 rot? 45 A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we'vill be adding more resistance to failure. 46 A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we'vill be adding more resistance to failure. 47 Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. 48 I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, correct. 49 Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in the context of the EPA Subtitle D program, it's the same in California as it is in Texas with respect to the federal program, right?  A Yes.  Q So it makes sense for there to be some national consensus in geotechnical engineering with regard to such things as slope stability analysis, right?  A Yes.  Q Mell, engineers do conduct nationwide seminars  10 A Yes.  Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineerin	13	Q Okay. Could I direct your attention in your	13	A For the basis of the rules, yes, but we're in
16 Q Do you have that in front of you? 17 A Yes. 18 Q Beginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of 19 Line 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that 20 all of the excavated slopes and all previously 21 constructed liner slopes have been completed in 22 accordance with the approved excavation plan and the 23 Soil and Liner Quality Control Plan that are presented 24 in the amendment application and have not failed." 25 Is that your testimony? 26 Page 598 27 Page 600 28 A Yes. 29 Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to 29 infer that the slopes have not failed is some 29 representation that they will not fail in the future? 30 A Yes, sir. That is — the intent is that these 31 slopes exist. Many of them have — many of the 42 excavation slopes, the majority of them have already 43 gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed. 40 Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be 41 adding — assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we nor? 41 A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the — we will be adding more resistance to failure. 42 Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. 43 I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, correct. 44 In the amendment application and have not failed. The provided in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it? 45 A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the — we different circumstances, is it? 46 A Yes, and I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering ersponses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical literature in practice, right? 48 A Yes, Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualiz	14	prefiled testimony to the bottom of Page 28, please.	14	very different settings.
A Yes.  Q Beginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of line 23, believe it indicates: "Again, I note that all of the excavated slopes and all previously constructed liner slopes have been completed in constructed liner Puality Control Plan that are presented in the amendment application and have not failed."  That is that your testimony?  Page 598  A Yes. Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future? A Yes, sir. That is — the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have — many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed. Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding — assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not? Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, correct. Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in 20 Gos it makes sense for there to be some national consensus in geotechnical engineering with regard to such things as slope stability analysis, right? A Yes. I don't know that I would say that there's a consensus.  Page 598  Page 600  A Yes. Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical literature in practice, right?  A Yes. Q Okay. As I understand the performed calculations as well as compensates, sit on the review a consensus.  Q Nod obubt you gree with me that these calculations	15	A (Witness complies.)	15	Q I agree with you on that, but I'm just saying
18	16	Q Do you have that in front of you?	16	from the context of the EPA Subtitle D program, it's the
Line 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that all of the excavated slopes and all previously 20 Q So it makes sense for there to be some national 21 constructed liner slopes have been completed in 22 accordance with the approved exeavation plan and the 23 Soil and Liner Quality Control Plan that are presented 24 in the amendment application and have not failed." 25 Is that your testimony? 26 Well, engineers do conduct nationwide seminars 27 Page 598 27 Page 600 and conferences to address engineering challenges 28 Page 600 and conferences to address engineering challenges 29 presented by Subtitle D? 3 A Yes. Q And I will agree with you, while certain local 29 site specific or even local ordinances may somehow 29 adding — assuming this application is approved, we're 29 going to be 30 adding wertical expansion to the existing 31 stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we 31 not? 4 Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the — we 32 will be adding more resistance to failure. Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple 4 fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no 32 guarantee that it may not fail in the future under 32 different circumstances, correct. Q Now, in developing in what I believe you 20 referred to as a standard of care for engineers in 24 A Yes and conferences to address engineering challenges 24 Page 600 and conferences to address engineering challenges 25 presented by Subtitle D? 3 A Yes. Q And I will agree with you, while certain local 3 site specific or even local ordinances may somehow 3 affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, 4 engineering and landfill engineering and landfill engineering responses, 4 Page 20 Ayes. A Yes. Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form 3 of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?	17	A Yes.	17	same in California as it is in Texas with respect to the
all of the excavated slopes and all previously constructed liner slopes have been completed in accordance with the approved excavation plan and the soil and Liner Quality Control Plan that are presented in the amendment application and have not failed."  Page 598  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future? A Yes, ir. That is — the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have — many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding — assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding more resistance to failure.  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the — we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct. Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in	18	Q Beginning at the bottom on the Page 28 of	18	federal program, right?
constructed liner slopes have been completed in accordance with the approved excavation plan and the in the amendment application and have not failed."  Page 598  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future? A Yes, sir. That is — the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have — many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Ves, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in	19	Line 23, I believe it indicates: "Again, I note that	19	A Yes.
22 accordance with the approved excavation plan and the 23 Soil and Liner Quality Control Plan that are presented 24 in the amendment application and have not failed." 25 Is that your testimony?  26 Page 598  27 Page 598  28 Page 600  29 Well, engineers do conduct nationwide seminars  20 Well, engineers do conduct nationwide seminars  21 Page 600  22 Page 600  23 and conferences to address engineering challenges 24 presented by Subtitle D?  25 Page 600  26 A Yes. 27 A Yes. 28 Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to 29 infer that the slopes have not failed is some 40 representation that they will not fail in the future? 41 A Yes. 42 Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow 43 affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical literature in practice, right? 4 A Yes. 4 Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, right? 4 there's a consensus.  5 Q Well, engineers do conduct nationwide seminars  5 A Yes.  4 Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering responses, the standard of practice, right?  4 Yes.  4 Yes.  4 Yes.  4 Q Okay. As I und	20	all of the excavated slopes and all previously	20	Q So it makes sense for there to be some national
Soil and Liner Quality Control Plan that are presented in the amendment application and have not failed."  Page 598  Page 600  A Yes.  Is that your testimony?  Page 598  Page 600  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  A Yes, sir. That is the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we will be adding more resistance to failure.  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in a dark on failed.  A Yes. I don't know that I would say that there's a consensus.  Q Well, engineers do conduct nationwide seminars  be there's a consensus.  Q Well, engineers do conduct nationwide seminars  Page 600  and conferences to address engineering challenges presented by Subtitle D?  A Yes.  Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering esponses, the standard of practice, rig	21	constructed liner slopes have been completed in	21	consensus in geotechnical engineering with regard to
there's a consensus.  Page 598  A Yes. Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future? A Yes, sir. That is — the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have — many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed. Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not? A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the — we will be adding more resistance to failure. Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it? A Ves. Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in 24  Lether's a consensus.  Page 600  A Yes. Q Well, engineers do conduct nationwide seminars  Page 600  A Yes. Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical literature in practice, right?  A Yes. Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes. Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations? A Yes. Q No doubt you've heard the expression.	22	accordance with the approved excavation plan and the	22	such things as slope stability analysis, right?
Page 598  Page 598  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  A Yes, sir. That is — the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have — many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding — assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the — we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Ves.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in 25  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in 25  Q Well, engineers do conduct nationwide seminars  and conferences to address engineering challenges presented by Subtitle D?  A Yes.  Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical literature in practice, right?  A Yes.  Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with mut hat these calculations?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations?  A Yes.	23	Soil and Liner Quality Control Plan that are presented	23	A Yes. I don't know that I would say that
Page 598  A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future? A Yes, sir. That is the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we will be adding more resistance to failure.  A Yes, go Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Ves,  O Now, in developing in what I believe you 24 referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  and conferences to address engineering challenges presented by Subtitle D?  A Yes.  Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical literature in practice, right?  A Yes.  Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations?  A Yes.  Q No doubt you've heard the expression "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression.	24	in the amendment application and have not failed."	24	there's a consensus.
A Yes.  Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future? A Yes, sir. That is the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not? A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure. Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it? A Ves.  I and conferences to address engineering challenges presented by Subtitle D? A Yes. Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical literature in practice, right?  A Yes. Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes. Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Yes. Q No doubt you've heard the expression  and conferences to address engineering challenges presented by Subtitle D?  A Yes. Q And I will agree with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering, in particular, I mean	25	Is that your testimony?	25	Q Well, engineers do conduct nationwide seminars
Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  A Yes, sir. That is the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have many of the scavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Yes, largue with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical literature in practice, right?  A Yes.  Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform t		Page 598		Page 600
Q In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future?  A Yes, sir. That is the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have many of the scavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Yes, largue with you, while certain local site specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical literature in practice, right?  A Yes.  Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform t	1	A Yes.	1	and conferences to address engineering challenges
infer that the slopes have not failed is some representation that they will not fail in the future? A Yes, sir. That is the intent is that these slopes exist. Many of them have many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we hot? A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it? A Yes.  A Yes.  A Yes. Q And I will agree with you, while certain local sits specific or even local ordinances may somehow affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical mean, that's the function of geotechnical literature in practice, right?  A Yes. Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q And Would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations? A Yes. Q Nodoubt you've heard the expression  A Yes. A	2	O In reviewing that testimony, am I correct to	2	
4 representation that they will not fail in the future? 5 A Yes, sir. That is the intent is that these 6 slopes exist. Many of them have many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already 8 gone past the point of the stability analysis that we 9 have performed. 10 Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be 11 adding assuming this application is approved, we're 12 going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing 13 stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we 14 not? 15 A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we 16 will be adding more resistance to failure. 17 Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. 18 I guess, from my perspective, the simple 19 fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no 10 guarantee that it may not fail in the future under 11 different circumstances, is it? 12 Q Now, in developing in what I believe you 12 referred to as a standard of care for engineers in 14 Q And I will agree with you, while certain local 15 sits specific or even local ordinances may somehow 16 affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, 16 the standard of practice at least for geotechnical 18 engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I 19 mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I 10 Packet and practice, right? 11 A Yes. 12 Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right? 15 A Yes. 16 Q And would you agree with me that these calculations? 18 Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations? 18 Q No doubt you've heard the expression 19 Yes. 20 Q No doubt you've heard the expression 21 garbage in and garbage out. "No pun intended. You've heard that expression.			3	-
5 A Yes, sir. That is the intent is that these 6 slopes exist. Many of them have many of the 7 excavation slopes, the majority of them have already 8 gone past the point of the stability analysis that we 9 have performed. 10 Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be 11 adding assuming this application is approved, we're 12 going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing 13 stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we 14 not? 15 A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we 16 will be adding more resistance to failure. 17 Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. 18 I guess, from my perspective, the simple 19 fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no 10 guarantee that it may not fail in the future under 11 different circumstances, is it? 12 Q Now, in developing in what I believe you 18 slope stability analysis, that these can take the form 19 of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well 10 as computer programs, right? 11 a Yes. 12 Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well 15 as computer programs, right? 16 A Yes. 17 Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations? 18 Q No doubt you've heard the expression 19 "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression, right? 20 A I've heard that expression.		•	4	O And I will agree with you, while certain local
slopes exist. Many of them have many of the excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct. Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  affect or dictate individualized engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering responses, the standard of practice at least for geotechnical literature in package of the stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations? A Yes.  Q No doubt			5	
2 excavation slopes, the majority of them have already gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of practice at least for geotechnical engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engines in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engines in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engineering and landfill engines in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical engines in partic	6		6	
gone past the point of the stability analysis that we have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  B engineering and landfill engineering, in particular, I mean, that's the function of geotechnical literature in practice, right?  A Yes.  Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations?  A Yes.  Q No doubt you've heard the expression  "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression, right?  A I've heard that expression.		- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	7	
have performed.  Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  y mean, that's the function of geotechnical literature in practice, right?  A Yes.  Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations?  A Yes.  Q No doubt you've heard the expression  "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression, right?  A I've heard that expression.	8		8	
Q All right. But, nonetheless, we're going to be adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in	9		9	
adding assuming this application is approved, we're going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Yes.  Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations?  A Yes.  Q No doubt you've heard the expression  "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression, right?  A I've heard that expression.	10		10	=
going to be adding vertical expansion to the existing stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess. I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct. Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  A Yes.  Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations? A Yes. Q No doubt you've heard the expression "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression, right? A I've heard that expression.	11		11	A Yes.
stresses that are on these preexisting slopes, are we not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  13 slope stability analysis, that these can take the form of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations?  A Yes.  Q No doubt you've heard the expression  "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression, right?  A I've heard that expression.	12		12	Q Okay. As I understand the performance of a
14 not?  A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  14 of either manual or hand-performed calculations as well as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations?  A Yes.  Q No doubt you've heard the expression  "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression, right?  A I've heard that expression.	13		13	
A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  15 as computer programs, right?  A Yes.  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations?  A Yes.  Q No doubt you've heard the expression  "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression, right?  A I've heard that expression.	14		14	
will be adding more resistance to failure.  Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  I guess, from my perspective, the simple fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  16  A Yes.  17  Q And would you agree with me that these calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the inputs that are used to perform the calculations?  A Yes.  Q No doubt you've heard the expression "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression, right?  A I've heard that expression.	15	A Yes, sir, but we will be adding it on the we	15	=
17 Q Okay. One way of looking at it, I guess.  18 I guess, from my perspective, the simple 19 fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no 20 guarantee that it may not fail in the future under 21 different circumstances, is it? 22 A Under different circumstances, correct. 23 Q Now, in developing in what I believe you 24 referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  17 Q And would you agree with me that these 18 calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the 19 inputs that are used to perform the calculations? 20 A Yes. 21 Q No doubt you've heard the expression 22 "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've 23 heard that expression, right? 24 I've heard that expression.	16		16	
18 I guess, from my perspective, the simple 19 fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no 20 guarantee that it may not fail in the future under 21 different circumstances, is it? 22 A Under different circumstances, correct. 23 Q Now, in developing in what I believe you 24 referred to as a standard of care for engineers in 28 calculations are no more accurate nor realistic than the 19 inputs that are used to perform the calculations? 20 A Yes. 21 Q No doubt you've heard the expression 22 "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've 23 heard that expression, right? 24 A I've heard that expression.	17		17	Q And would you agree with me that these
19 fact that a slope has not failed in the past is no 20 guarantee that it may not fail in the future under 21 different circumstances, is it? 22 A Under different circumstances, correct. 23 Q Now, in developing in what I believe you 24 referred to as a standard of care for engineers in 29 inputs that are used to perform the calculations? 20 A Yes. 21 Q No doubt you've heard the expression 22 "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've 23 heard that expression, right? 24 A I've heard that expression.	18		18	-
guarantee that it may not fail in the future under different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct. Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  A Yes.  No No doubt you've heard the expression graphage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression, right?  A I've heard that expression.	19		19	inputs that are used to perform the calculations?
different circumstances, is it?  A Under different circumstances, correct.  Q No doubt you've heard the expression  "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've  No pun intended. You've  heard that expression, right?  A I've heard that expression.	20		20	
A Under different circumstances, correct.  Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in  22 "garbage in and garbage out." No pun intended. You've heard that expression, right?  A I've heard that expression.	21	- ·	21	Q No doubt you've heard the expression
Q Now, in developing in what I believe you referred to as a standard of care for engineers in 23 heard that expression, right?  A I've heard that expression.	22		22	
24 referred to as a standard of care for engineers in 24 A I've heard that expression.	23		23	
	24	referred to as a standard of care for engineers in	24	A I've heard that expression.
r	1		25	O Okoy The fact of the matter is

16 (Pages 597 to 600)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 601 Page 603 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Did you plan that line 1 A Well, naturally we want to look at each of the 2 for a long time? 2 interfaces. And do -- we, typically, want to look at 3 3 (Discussion off the record). the waste itself. And we want to look at the -- at --4 Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Okay, Mr. Adams. Now, if well, for the -- for the excavation slopes, we want to 4 5 the inputs to either the manual calculation of the slope 5 look at the natural soils. 6 stability analysis or a computer program, if those 6 Q So if I understand your testimony correctly, 7 inputs were erroneous, then the results of those 7 when we're looking at performing a slope stability 8 calculations would also be erroneous, wouldn't it? 8 analysis at a typical Subtitle D landfill, we're wanting 9 A Yes. 9 to evaluate not just one group of components, shall we 10 Q Isn't it true that one of the key inputs in 10 say, but we want to look at the different factors or 11 performing a slope stability calculation is to determine 11 forces that may be brought to bear on all of those 12 12 the shear strength of the materials involved? different components; is that -- would that be fair to 13 A Yes, the shear strengths are important. 13 say? 14 Q And what does the term "shear strength" mean, 14 A Yes. 15 15 just for purposes of geotechnical engineering? MR. CARLSON: Judge, I object again. I 16 A There are -- in the landfill slope stabilities, 16 believe the question is confusing because there are 17 17 there are two shear strengths to look at. One would be different types of analyses -- slope stability analyses 18 internal, and that basically is the resistance to 18 that are applied to different types of slopes. I'm not 19 19 movement, internal within the matrix. We also have clear myself, the question being asked, what he's 20 20 interface, and that would be resistance of one type of referring to. 21 21 material moving against or sliding against another. MR. RENBARGER: Perhaps I should rephrase. 22 22 Q And I think I've heard you use the term JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. That would be 23 23 "interface" on more than one occasion in your testimony best. I'll strike the last answer and let you rephrase. 24 24 already. Could you describe just in general for the MR. RENBARGER: Thank you. 25 25 Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Mr. Adams, I believe you Judge the kinds of interfaces that one would encounter Page 604 Page 602 1 in a landfill liner design, for example? 1 testified that it's certainly important to evaluate the 2 A Yes, sir. We would have -- in a liner, you 2 interfaces for purposes of slope stability in a 3 will have -- this type of Subtitle D liner, you would 3 composite liner system, correct? 4 have two foot of soil protective cover. That two foot 4 A Correct. 5 of material rests or is placed over a geocomposite. So 5 Q And it's also important to identify the -- I 6 there's an interface between the soil and the 6 believe you used the term just the waste themselves in 7 7 geocomposite. The geocomposite then sits on a terms of any kind of strengths that they may involve in 8 geomembrane. So there's an interface between that 8 the performance of a slope stability analysis, right? 9 geocomposite and that geomembrane. That geomembrane, 9 A The waste? 10 then, sits over a compacted clay liner. So there's an 10 Q The waste. I believe you did mention the 11 interface between that compacted clay liner and that 11 waste, correct? 12 geomembrane. So those are just -- when we say 12 A Yes. 13 "interface," that's where two materials come together. 13 Q As well as the native soils. I believe you 14 Q Right. And for purposes of slope stability 14 stated that, correct? 15 analyses, though, these interfaces can be considered to 15 A Yes. 16 be critical structures because they could provide Q I guess where I was coming from is that -- and 16 17 sliding planes, right? 17 perhaps Mr. Carlson's objection is getting us back to 18 A Yes, they could be planes. 18 the same place. But I think where I'm coming from is 19 Q And would you also just briefly discuss for us, 19 that each one of the separate either liner components, 20 for the benefit of the record, what you consider to be 20 the waste itself, or the surrounding soils, each one of 21 critical layers when deciding which parts of the 21 those either independently or in combination with each 22 22 landfill design are needing slope stability analysis? other may provide a proper area to investigate for 23 23 Let me rephrase that. purposes of slope stability, right? 24 24 For purposes of a slope stability analysis, A Yes. 25 25 Q Would you agree with me that it is the standard what do you consider to be critical layers to evaluate?

17 (Pages 601 to 604)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 605 Page 607 of practice for geotechnical engineering to perform correct? 1 2 2 A Yes. slope stability analysis to use what are sometimes 3 termed conservative assumptions in those analyses? 3 Q Now, slope stability is something of a moving 4 A Yes. That's a long-standing tradition is to be 4 target, is it not, in a working landfill? 5 5 conservative. A Well, as far as the interim -- the interim 6 Q And that's true in many aspects of engineering 6 waste slope, that is continually changing. 7 as it relates to landfill design; is that right? 7 Q My point exactly. We have, in some cases --8 A Yeah. We attempt to not design on the edge. 8 not in BFI's, but in some cases we have on-going 9 Q Right. And isn't one of the reasons why the 9 excavation activities, correct? We have waste placement 10 standard of practice involves conservative practices is 10 going on? 11 11 to either maximize or ensure the safety of ultimately A In some places. 12 12 the structure that's going to be there? Q We have deposition of placement of intermediate 13 A Yes. 13 cover in some places? 14 I mean, all of those things, one would Q And another reason for conservative assumptions 14 15 15 in landfill practice is that you're dealing with, expect is the general operations of an active landfill, 16 hypothetically at least, a variety of materials at a 16 correct? 17 site that aren't uniform in terms of their strengths or 17 A Yes. 18 in terms of their permeabilities or any number of things 18 Q And those can affect slope stability, can't 19 like that, right? 19 they? 20 A What is the question, sir? 20 A They can affect some of the areas of slope 21 21 Q The question is: Another reason to have stability. 22 22 conservative assumptions going into slope stability Q And, of course, for a landfill we would also 23 analyses is because the actual materials, the materials 23 want to look at the long-term conditions, would we not, 24 24 physically present at the site, do have some variances once we've got the landfill at the completion or closure 25 25 in strengths and permeability and any number of things time so we know that after the landfill is completed and Page 606 1 like that, correct? 1 closed, that all waste deposition is ceased, that we've 2 2 got a stable structure there in place, right? A Correct. 3 Q Now, there's a considerable amount of 3 A Right. 4 4 engineering literature out there, isn't there, that Q Going back to this notion of conservative 5 emphasizes the selection of appropriate strengths of 5 approaches to slope stability analysis, would you agree 6 materials to be --6 with me that if one utilized the lowest published 7 7 A Not a considerable amount. values, the lowest published values for materials' shear 8 There's not a considerable amount? 8 strength -- or I'll call it the worst case analysis --9 How would you suggest the amount of 9 that that would provide a conservative slope stability 10 literature that's out there? 10 analysis? 11 A I would say there's some literature. 111 A If you use the lowest published? 12 Q Okay. Is this stuff that geotechnical 12 O Yes, sir. 13 engineers would typically rely upon in developing their 13 A Anytime you use the lowest or reduced 14 slope stability analysis? 14 something, that would be more conservative. Not 15 A I think it's things that they would really 15 necessarily reasonable, but it would be conservative. 16 consider. 16 Q I understand. 17 Q Okay. I think we may be going back over some 17 Now, did you, Mr. Adams, in performing your 18 ground we've already done, but isn't it true that one of 18 slope stability analysis for the BFI application, did 19 the crucial elements in performing a proper slope 19 you use the lower or lowest published strength -- shear 20 stability analysis would be the selection of appropriate 20 strength values for the Taylor marl materials present 21 21 shear strengths for the materials involved? there? 22 22 A Yes. A Well, for the Taylor marl, which published --23 23 Q And would it also be that -- identifying what where were they published? 24 would be called -- I'll call them critical layers --24 Q Well, you tell me. What published values did 25 25 would be another crucial element of that analysis, you review?

18 (Pages 605 to 608)

	Page 609		Page 611
1	A Okay. I reviewed published values I mean,	1	A Yes.
2	typically I look in there's some in NAVFAC. There's	2	Q At the top of the page it appears to be an
3	several other texts that have published values, but for	3	e-mail directed from you and sent to Greg Lewis,
4	this particular one, I've worked in it a long time. I	4	correct?
5	didn't pull a text out and use I know about the range	5	A No. I believe it's from Mike Snyder.
6	of the values. And so, no, don't use I typically	6	Q Excuse me. Mike Snyder. Beg your pardon.
7	don't use lowest published.	7	Mike Snyder to Greg Lewis, correct?
8	Q Did you use any published value?	8	A Yes.
9	A No. I've looked at the published values, but I	9	Q Would you look at the second full paragraph of
10	did not use a published value.	10	that e-mail, please?
11	Q And then are there published values for the	11	A Yes, sir.
12	properties of Taylor marl materials?	12	Q Are you there? Okay. And I believe it
13	A Of similar materials, there are. There are	13	indicates and I'll just read it: "Gregg has
14	values that there are a range of values.	14	completed his review of the GeoSyntec comments," right?
15	Q And those are published?	15	A Yes.
16	A For clays.	16	Q And I'm assuming that Mr. Snyder is referring
17	Q Yes.	17	to you, Gregg Adams; is that right?
18	How about for the geosynthetic materials	18	A Yes, sir.
19	comprising the liner systems?	19	Q Who is GeoSyntec?
20	A Yes, there are a range of published values.	20	A GeoSyntec is an engineering firm, and they have
21	Q Did you use those?	21	an office here in Austin.
22	A I looked at those.	22	Q Did GeoSyntec play a role in the BFI
23	Q But did you use them?	23	application?
24	A I considered them. I mean, if I had a range of	24	A They were working on I believe they were
25	materials from Point A to Point B, I may not use either	25	doing the quality control for the liner construction.
	Page 610		Page 612
1	end of the range.	1	Q Actually, GeoSyntec was involved in some other
2	MR. RENBARGER: May I approach, Judge?	2	parts of the application as far as the actual documents,
3	(Off the record)	3	right?
4	(Exhibit TJFA No. 13 marked)	4	A I don't recall if they prepared any. I believe
5	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Back on the record.	5	at this time, when we were looking at initially going
6	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Mr. Adams, I just handed	6	deepening the landfill
7	you a document which has been marked as Exhibit TJFA-13.	7	Q Right.
8	Do you have that in front of you? I believe the court	8	A I think they I mean, my recollection is
9	reporter may have marked it. Perhaps your copy is not	9	that they reviewed some initial work we had done when we
10	marked.	10	were looking at some of the deeper excavations.
11	A Yes, sir.	11	Q Okay. Have you got the application there
12	Q So I'm referring to these two pages here in	12	handy? I believe you do, don't you?
13	front of you. That's TJFA-13, correct?  A Yes.	13	A Yes, sir.
14		14	Q Okay. If you would, please, if you would go
15 16	Q And TJFA-13 consists of what appear in the	15 16	over to I believe it is Page APP 1245 in the
16 17	lower right-hand corner of the documents, Bates-stamped	17	application. I think that's Appendix 10G to the Attachment. Volume 3.
	APP 32073 and APP 32074, correct?		
18 19	A Yes.  Q And looking at Document No. 32073, that would	18 19	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: What was the page again, please?
20	seem to represent that this was an e-mail that was	20	MR. RENBARGER: Volume 3. Volume 3 of the
21	retrieved in e-mails retrieved during discovery,	21	application, but the page numbers are APP 1245 is where
22	right?	22	we're starting.
23	A Yes, sir.	23	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Are you there?
24	Q Let's go to Page 32074, please.	24	A Yes, sir.
25	Do you have that?	25	Q Appendix 10G was performed by GeoSyntec,
	<u> </u>		~ 11

19 (Pages 609 to 612)

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 613 Page 615 correct? go back and check your values against the published 1 1 2 2 A Yes. values? 3 Q And doesn't it appear in Appendix 10G that most 3 A Yes. As I said, this was an initial review of 4 of the engineering seals reflected in there is from an 4 a slope -- some slope stability calculations from the 5 5 engineer by the initials B.A. Gross, correct? excavated slope for a deeper landfill, not what's in the 6 A Yes, sir. They did this. This is the -- this 6 permit, but for an earlier edition when they were 7 appendix is actually -- it comes from the -- what was 7 considering can we go deeper. 8 the current soil liner quality control plan at the time. 8 We had run strength tests on some of the 9 9 Q It is included in the current application, unweathered marl, the shell. And some of the values 10 10 correct? from those tended to be higher than published values. 11 11 A Right. It was done in 1999. And the TCEQ Those are not the values -- we didn't -- and so we went 12 12 requested for continuity that we just attach the back and looked at the lab tests, looked at the way the 13 previous design to the Attachment 10, make an appendix. 13 tests were run, and determined yes. Eventually we did 14 Q And B.A. Gross, that's Beth Ann Gross, isn't 14 not use those values, those higher values. 15 15 it? Q Were ultimately the soil strength parameters 16 16 utilized in your slope stability analysis greater or 17 Q Now, Ms. Gross doesn't work for Biggs & 17 smaller than published values? 18 Mathews, does she? 18 A They're in the range. Ultimately, for the soil 19 A No. 19 parameters, for these type soils, published values were 20 Q And she doesn't work under your direct 20 ranged up from somewhere in the neighborhood of 15 --21 21 supervision or control either, does she? and this -- I'll give you two points. A strength 22 22 A No. parameter or shear strength is calculated or estimated 23 23 Q Did you delineate Ms. Gross' engineering work from two properties. One is cohesion. And think of --24 24 in the -- in Attachment 10 with your seal? and one is friction angle. Now, friction angle is that 25 25 A It's delineated by the fact that Appendix B has grain-to-grain contact. And it is -- strength provided Page 614 1 1 her seal on it. by friction is a function of how much load you put on 2 Q Let's go back to Page 32074 of the exhibit for 2 top of it. If you put more load on top of it, then it 3 a second. Are you with me there? 3 gives more resistance to movement. 4 4 A Yes, sir. Cohesion is best thought of in terms of 5 Q Okay. On the second sentence of the second 5 stickiness. Think of clay, something that sticks 6 paragraph, it says: "He says that their review was a 6 together. And so any material will have a shear 7 7 good one; they asked some good questions, some of which strength. It may be some combination of these two items 8 he addressed and some of which he disagrees with." 8 that provide that strength for these parameters. 9 As you sit here today, can you recall what 9 For clays, highly plastic clays, I've seen 10 you may have disagreed with from GeoSyntec's review? 10 published values range from somewhere in the 11 A No, sir. 11 neighborhood of 15 degrees for friction upwards to 27, 12 Q You do not remember, Okay. 12 28 degrees. I believe the value that I used for the 13 Going on to the next line, it says: "One 13 weathered Taylor marl for friction was -- I believe I 14 of the questions they have asked has to do with the fact 14 used 16 degrees. So I was in the lower end of the range 15 that some of the tested soil strength parameters don't 15 of published values. 16 match 'published values' for a marl. " 16 Q Okay. Then if the soil strength -- this is 17 And I'll just read on for completeness: 17 hypothetically. If the soil strength parameters used in 18 "Gregg agrees that the actual tested parameters don't 18 a slope stability analysis are greater than the lower or 19 match published values, but they were the results." 19 lowest published values, wouldn't that ultimately result 20 As a result of the comment there in the 20 in the slope stability analysis providing a higher 21 e-mail regarding the published values, what did you do, 21 factor of safety than it would otherwise? 22 22 if anything? A I mean, a higher factor -- if -- you say that 23 23 A As a part of the published values? for any -- if I used the lowest published value, I would 24 24

20 (Pages 613 to 616)

get a higher factor of safety than if I used the lowest

published value minus one.

25

Q As a result of the comment from the GeoSyntec

folks as reflected on Page 3274, did you do anything to

25

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 617 Page 619 Q I believe I'm confused now. If it wasn't 1 business record. I guess he can try, but that's still 1 2 happening before, it --2 hearsay within hearsay. JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Now, I'm sorry. That's 3 A I'm saying mathematically, yeah, but the lowest 3 4 published value -- just because you did not use the 4 hypertechnical. Both witnesses have testified. Both 5 lowest published value does not mean you are 5 witnesses have been called. Both witnesses can be 6 6 unconservative. recalled. It's not hearsay. 7 Q I didn't suggest that in my question. I'm just 7 Objection is overruled. If you want to cross-examine him, you are 8 saying, hypothetically, let's say you've got the lowest 8 9 published value strength of material and you elect not 9 free to do that, either now or on rebuttal. 10 to use that, and you use a value that has higher 10 O (BY MR. RENBARGER) Mr. Adams, did you find 11 strength than that lowest published value, would that 11 parts of the application that you were going to direct 12 not have necessarily the effect of at the end of the day 12 my attention to for purposes of your strength testing? 13 your calculation of providing a higher factor of safety 13 A Yes. The first place we'll go to would be 14 than had you used that lower value? 14 Attachment 4, Appendix 4E. 15 15 A Yes. If you use higher input values, you'll Q And is there a Bates stamp number on that? 16 16 get higher numbers at the end. A Yes, sir. That would be 000727. 17 Q Thank you. 17 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I'm sorry. I misread. 18 18 I read Greg Lewis as Gregg Adams. This is Gregg Lewis, Did BFI perform any kind of testing on the 19 19 soil materials that were utilized in your slope 20 20 stability analysis to justify going higher than the MR. RENBARGER: Yes, sir. 21 21 lowest published values? JUDGE NEWCHURCH: That's my mistake. Let 22 22 A There are a number of tests that are provided me think about that a second. 23 23 in the application. If you would like, I could show Greg Lewis is not among the witnesses. 24 24 MR. CARLSON: He is a witness, but he's not 25 25 Q If you could point those out, that would be testified yet, and he's not a Biggs & Mathews' employee. Page 620 Page 618 appreciated. 1 And my point is that this witness is not included in 1 2 A Yes, sir. If I can find the right volume. 2 either exchange. 3 MR. RENBARGER: Judge, while we're waiting 3 Judge? 4 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir. 4 a moment, in housekeeping, I failed to request admission 5 5 of TJFA-13. MR. CARLSON: I'll withdraw the objection. 6 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any objection? 6 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Objection is withdrawn. 7 MR. CARLSON: I do, Your Honor. It's 7 So Exhibit 13 is admitted. 8 8 hearsay. (Exhibit TJFA No. 13 admitted) 9 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Your response? 9 Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Mr. Adams, I think we're 10 MR. RENBARGER: My response is this 10 back on the record. I think you were directing our 11 information was produced as noted in the Bates stamps in 11 attention to Page 727 of the application; is that right? 12 the lower right-hand corner on both of the pages. It 12 Q And from your review of Page 727, can you 13 was produced in discovery and as such is 13 14 self-authenticated. 14 identify the types of testing that may have occurred to justify the strength numbers you used in your slope 15 MR. CARLSON: I'm not objecting to its 15 16 16 stability analysis? authenticity. 17 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. It purports 17 A Yes, sir. If you will look in the -- I guess 18 to be an e-mail from Mike Snyder who testified yesterday 18 probably the left-hand side, would be the second, third, 19 to Greg Lewis, who is testifying today, and a response 19 fourth, and fifth columns. They have classification from Greg Lewis to Mr. Snyder. 20 20 tests denoted as liquid limit, plastic limit, and 21 MR. RENBARGER: I would be happy to go back 21 plasticity index. Those tests are indicators of 22 with this witness and do further examination, if that's 22 material properties, so we would consider those. 23 the interest of the Court. 23 Unit dry weights, move over one column 24 24 where you see the area there. Those would be dry MR. CARLSON: I don't think he can get it 25 25

21 (Pages 617 to 620)

weights of the different materials in place.

through this witness, unless if he wants to make it a

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

## Page 621

And then unconfined compressive strengths is on the -- all of those things together give us ideas of the properties of materials, of what type of properties we can expect.

Now, if you will go back to Appendix 4B. If you will look on 4B, you will notice in some locations on the logs, I'll note the first one, EB-1, which is stamped 000518, there's -- again, that laboratory test is on the log, also, the same test from the summary table. Plus, there's a hand penetrometer. Again, it's an indicator. Not a direct measurement, but it's an indicator. If we were to move from those logs to beginning at 000560.

## Q Okay.

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

A And if you are looking, and if so, we'll start with B-1 and look at the -- at that log, there's a column, blows per foot. That's an indication of the number -- there was a split-spoon sample taken there. They drove a spoon in and they counted the number of blows it took to drive it one foot. And so throughout those logs where the split-spoon samples were taken, you 21 will have a blow per foot. Another strength indicator of consistency and strength of material.

The next column you have unit dry weights. You can look at those and see how dense the material is. Page 623

Page 624

- Q So there's not a hundred percent consistency from the ground surface to the unweathered Taylor, for example, with regard to the physical properties of these materials, right?
  - A Well, physical properties of the -- tend to be -- there's unweathered and there tends to be a little more difference between the weathered and the unweathered with any section. I would expect the unweathered to be denser and stronger than the weathered.
    - Q Correct.
    - A And that's borne out. That's what I see.
  - Q In selecting the strengths utilized in your stability analyses, did you look at any of the published values for those materials in the Abramson text that I referred to earlier in your testimony?
    - A No.
  - Q I believe -- in your prefiled testimony, Mr. Adams, I believe you talked about, again, the term factors of safety with regard to slope stability, right?
    - A Yes, sir.
  - Q And with your indulgence, would you please reiterate what the term "factors of safety" means vis-a-vis landfill slope?
    - A Yes. It would simply be if we were to

- And then finally on that column -- on these logs, we 1 2 also have moisture contents, plastic limits, and liquid 3 limits. And it's a little difficult to read, but if you
- 4 will look along the scale on the far right-hand side 5 there's a little circle with an X and an arrow on it.
- 6 That would be the compressive strength. And what
- 7 they've logged those as, that scale is in tons per
- 8 square foot, so you see 1.4. They're reporting those
- 9 something greater than 1.4. So, again, those are --10 those are all the information that we use to develop --
- 11 that I've used to develop an idea of the condition of 12 the soil. 13
  - Q Okay. Well, just looking at the boring logs, and I believe Page 518 was your example, and also Page 560 boring logs from what was apparently a prior subsurface investigation, just looking at those, it appears to be the property of these materials change with depth; is that correct?
  - A The materials tend to become -- as you get deeper, they tend to become denser.
  - Q So would you agree with me there is quite a bit of variance within the material themselves?
    - A Not quite a bit.
  - Q Well, they do change, don't they?
    - A Yes, there is variance.

calculate all of the driving forces, the forces to make

something move -- well, I take that back. If we calculate the resisting forces, the

forces that resist movement, divide that by the forces that would cause movement, we would get a number. So if the resisting forces equal the driving forces, we would have a factor of safety of one, and we would be at equilibrium -- we would be stable. If we were to have a resisting force less than the driving forces, then we would expect movement and failure, and we'd have a factor of safety less than one.

Q Okay.

MR. RENBARGER: May I approach, Judge? JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir. (Exhibit TJFA No. 14 marked)

- Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) I believe you've just been handed a copy of a document, and I believe this is going to be referred to as TJFA-14. Do you have that in front of you?
- A Yes.
  - Q What is TJFA-14?
- A It says the "Recommended Minimum Values of Factor of Safety For Slope Stability Analyses."
- Q I'll represent to you, Mr. Adams, this chart came from the EPA's Solid Waste Disposal Facility

22 (Pages 621 to 624)

			Page 627
1	Criteria Technical Manual. Have you seen this before?	1	I think this is already part of PC-5, which is not in
2	A Yes.	2	the record at this point.
3	Q And you have no reason to dispute that's the	3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: 14 is admitted.
4	source of the document, do you?	4	(Exhibit TJFA No. 14 admitted)
5	A No.	5	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Mr. Adams, if I could
6	Q Now, what factors of safety does the EPA	6	direct your attention to Page 753 of the application.
7	recognize as reflected on Table 2.4 as appropriate if	7	A Okay.
8	the consequences of a slope failure would result in an	8	Q You've got that in front of you, right?
9	imminent danger to human life or a major environmental	9	A Yes.
10	impact if a slope fails?	10	Q Now, Mr. Adams, you did not include the
11	A Are we talking in their matrix	11	strengths of geosynthetics in your slope stability
12	Q Correct.	12	analysis, did you?
13	A you are on the bottom row, and they have	13	A In some I did. I did where it was appropriate.
14	"Imminent danger to human life or major environmental	14	Q Okay. Well, let's take a look at Page 753, if
15	impact," they recommend they have four	15	you would, please. And at the top of the page, I
16	recommendations.	16	believe it's got a couple of notations. One is
17	Q Right.	17	"Required" followed by a colon. And below that the word
18	A 1.5, 2.0 or greater. They also recommend a 1.3	18	"Solution" followed by a colon. Do you see those?
19	and 1.7 or greater.	19	A Yes.
20	Q And I believe the EPA's chart also	20	Q Would you please read that into the record?
21	distinguishes between those numbers based on the	21	A Which part? Oh, after "Solution"?
22	uncertainty of strength measurements, correct?	22	Q After "Required" and then after "Solution."
23	A Yes.	23	A Okay. "Required: Select the appropriate soil
24	Q For example, looking at the column for imminent	24	parameters for slope stability analyses.
25	danger to human life or nature or environmental impact	25	"Solution: The following materials will be
	Page 626		Page 628
1	if slope fails, that can be a 1.5 factor of safety, can	1	included in the slope stability analyses, geosynthetics
2	it not?	2	will not be included in the slope stability analyses.
3	A Yes.	3	The stability of geosynthetics is included in the liner
4	Q If there is very little uncertainty about the	4	stability calculations."
5	strength measurements of the materials involved, right?	5	Q Okay. So with respect to Page 753, there is an
6	A Yes. If they're	6	indication that geosynthetics with regard to the liner
7	Q According to the chart?	7	are not included in your slope stability calculations,
8	A Yes. According to the chart, if that ends up	8	right?
9	too small.	9	A They are not included in these slope stability
10	Q And if it is large, in other words, there's a	10	calculations, these that follow.
11	: :	11	Q These that follow?
12	measurements, then that factor of safety then goes up to	12	A Yes. There are slope stability calculations
13	two or greater, correct?	13	that include the geosynthetics.
14		14	Q And would that also be true with respect to the
15	Q Do you agree or disagree with the factors of	15	bottom liner system?
16	safety represented in Table 2.4 of Exhibit TJFA-14?	16	A Yes.
17	A In principle, I agree.	17	Q Okay. So when you're on Page 753, when
18	Q And you do recognize this as a common resource	18	you're reading the second sentence under that heading
19		19	Solution, "The stability of the geosynthetics is
20	<u>e</u>	20	included in the liner stability calculations," is that
21	document.	21	reference to all liner systems or just some liner
22	Q It's from the EPA, isn't it?	22	systems?
23	A Yes.	23	In other words, are we talking about just
24	MR. RENBARGER: Move to admit TJFA-14.	24	the side-slope liner systems, or are we talking about
25	MR. CARLSON: We don't have any objections.	<b>∠</b> 5	those liner systems as well as the bottom liner systems?

23 (Pages 625 to 628)

	David 600		D (21
	Page 629		Page 631
1	A Well, in the calculation I presented, I believe	1	examining what area of the landfill for slope stability
2	what is presented is the side-slope liner.	2	analyses?  A That one that should be for a final waste
3 4	<ul><li>Q But not the bottom-slope liner?</li><li>A Those are not presented in there.</li></ul>	3 4	
5	Q Okay. Thank you.	5	slope. Q Final waste slope?
6	Would you agree with me that the	6	A Yes.
7	geomembranes or the geosynthetic materials used in	7	Q This would be a completion of the landfill,
8	landfills are generally not considered to be stronger	8	correct?
9	materials than, say, the compacted clay liners?	9	A Correct.
10	A Stronger? No, I couldn't agree with that.	10	Q When is Page 781 dated, at least the cover page
11	Q Could not.	11	for that?
12	Would you agree that the geomembranes or	12	A The cover page for that run is 4/18/2006.
13	geosynthetic materials used in landfill liners are	13	Q Okay. Now, if we go to the bottom of Page 781
14	considered to be of lesser strengths than the compacted	14	under the large heading Isotropic Soil Parameters do
15	waste?	15	you see that?
16	MR. CARLSON: Objection, Judge. It's	16	A Yes.
17	confusing. I don't know what strengths he's talking	17	Q We have three types of soil identified,
18	about.	18	correct?
19	MR. RENBARGER: I'm talking about in	19	A Correct.
20	general.	20	Q Let's look at Soil No. 1, the bottom of the
21	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Generally, if you have a	21	page. And what type of soil does Soil Type No. 1
22	compacted waste, would you expect that material to have	22	represent?
23	greater strength than your geosynthetic material?	23	A I would say Soil 1 represents let's see
24	A Well, geosynthetics have strengths and tension.	24	would represent the weathered Taylor marl.
25	They have a wind shear I mean, I don't know which	25	Q What about Soil Type No. 2?
	Page 630		Page 632
1	strength we're speaking of.	1	A Soil No. 2 I believe Soil No. 2 would be the
2	Q Okay. Let's talk about shear. How about shear	2	unweathered.
3	strengths?	3	Q Unweathered Taylor?
4	A Okay.	4	A Yes.
5	Q Same question.	5	Q What about Soil Type No. 3?
6	A I would expect that the compacted waste would	6	A Soil Type No. 3 would be solid waste.
7	probably have a higher internal shear strength than	7	Q So for each of these soil types, we've got
8	the and I'll have to specify than some of the	8	weathered Taylor, unweathered, and solid waste, correct?
9	interface strengths between geosynthetics.	9	A Yes.  Q So if I understand it correctly, the three soil
10 11	Q Okay. Could I direct your attention now to Page 780 of the application?	10 11	types that are represented at the bottom of Page 781
12	A Yes.	12	reflect the inputs into that computer run, correct?
13	Q Do you have that in front of you?	13	A Correct.
14	A Yes.	14	Q Okay. Look at Page 780 of the application. At
15	Q And Page 781, as well. That's in front of you	15	the top of the page there's the indication Sunset Farms
16	as well, correct?	16	Waste Slope.
17	A Okay.	17	A Yes.
18	Q Now, if you will look at Page 781 from the	18	Q "FS Min = 1.978," what does that reflect?
19	application, what does that document reflect?	19	A That was the minimal factor of safety that was
20	A 781?	20	calculated.
21	Q Yes, sir.	21	Q By the computer run that starts on Page 781; is
22	A That is the output file from a PC-STABL run.	22	that right?
23	Q It's a computer run, isn't it?	23	A Yes.
24	A Yes.	24	Q But the factor of safety on Page 780 of 1.978,
25	Q And is the cover page of a computer run	25	that does not take into account the interfaces between

24 (Pages 629 to 632)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 633 Page 635 the geomembrane or geosynthetic materials compromising profile. 1 2 the liner system, does it? 2 Q I understand. 3 A No. This run is for a -- this is a circular 3 A And the line that goes from immediately below, 4 4 failure -that would be the top of what we have designated as Soil 5 5 Q Does not on Page 780 with your diagram, doesn't Layer No. 2. There are two soil layers. 6 it indicate there that some of these surfaces come in 6 Q And Soil Layer No. 2, as I recall, is the 7 contact -- well, strike that. Let's start over. 7 unweathered Taylor, correct? 8 On Page 780, we have kind of a -- I'll call 8 A Correct. 9 it a multiple-lined curved structure. Do you see that 9 O Isn't that the bottom of the landfill? 10 in the -- on that page? 10 A No. The bottom of the landfill is the line 11 A Yes. 11 above that. 12 12 Q What does that represent? Q It's which line? I'm sorry? 13 A That is the surface that -- the calculation run 13 A The bottom of the landfill is the line -- in 14 that we predicted the resistance along that plane and this section, the bottom of the landfill does not touch 14 15 15 the driving weight along that plane. the unweathered. It's close, but it doesn't touch it. 16 Q Okay. And if you look on Page 780, kind of at 16 Q And where on Page 780 -- could you point to it 17 17 the right-hand column, there's a horizontal line between to help me find that? 18 18 two large dots. And underneath that is the notation S3. A The bottom of the landfill? 19 19 What does that mean? Are you with me? O Yes, sir. 20 A Yes. That is Soil Type 3. 20 A If you were to look at -- there's a point --21 you see W1? 21 Q Soil Type 3. 22 Similarly, as you go down the curve again, 22 Q I do. 23 you've got an S1 and S2. Are those also reflective of 23 A If you were to go from W1 to W1 to the far 24 24 side, there's a line between those. soil types? 25 25 A Yes. Q Correct. Page 634 Page 636 1 1 A That's the bottom of the landfill. I've also Q What does the horizontal line underneath the 2 curved lines represent? And I'll say it's at Elevation 2 set the water surface at the bottom of the landfill, and so they coincide. 3 580. Let's use that one first. 3 4 4 A At 580? Q And the bottom of the landfill is actually 5 5 Q Yes, sir. where we've got our composite liner system, correct? 6 6 A I believe that's a grid line. A Yes. And if you will notice, this particular 7 7 Q What do you mean when you say "grid line"? analysis passes through the liner system, not along it. 8 A Are you talking about the dashed line --8 And the liner system, the reason I don't include them in 9 O Yes, sir. 9 this analysis, this particular run, is because they 10 A -- that says 580? 10 don't -- they do not provide substantial resistance or 11 Q There's a dashed line and a median line above 11 driving weight. We'll see it passing -- this surface is 12 the dashed line that says 580. Within the confines of 12 passing through them and are they overlying at the 13 the curved multi-lines going left to right, there's a 13 bottom of the surface. And the geosynthetics just don't 14 dark line just above that 580 dashed line. What does 14 contribute enough driving force or resistance force to 15 that represent? 15 make a difference in this calculation. 16 A That is the bottom of the excavation. 16 Q Okay. How do we know that? 17 17 A Well, I know that from my experience. They're O The bottom of the excavation. 18 18 not thick. If you look at the resistance forces, how And what about the dark line that is below 19 the 580 dotted line, proceeding from left to right 19 much resistance is along an area, well, they're only 20 20 60 mL thick. across? 21 21 A I believe that -- that's the top of the soil Q Correct. 22 22 A So when I pass through it, it's just not enough layer, too. 23 Q Top of the soil layer where? At the bottom of 23 area to provide any resistance force. 24 the landfill? 24 Q Okay. Well, in looking at the line, I believe 25 25 you indicated it's at the bottom of the landfill, which A In that location of that section. This is a

25 (Pages 633 to 636)

			Page 639
1	is the dark line which is just above the 580 dotted	1	some interface shear testing for the Sunset Farms
2	line, correct?	2	Landfill.
3	A Yes.	3	Q Have you seen this before?
4	Q Okay. Now, isn't there a point on this diagram	4	A Yes, sir.
5	where the multiple curved lines intersect that line,	5	Q Who is Michael Stewart?
6	correct?	6	A I think Michael Stewart works for BFI.
7	A Yes.	7	Q Did he participate in the BFI permit
8	Q And at that intersection is there not forces	8	application?
9	brought to bear on that liner?	9	A I've met him. I don't know his level of
10	A For this particular surface that just passes	10	participation.
11	through the liner and below it, the liner is	11	Q But he is affiliated with BFI's parent company,
12	inconsequential.	12	Allied Waste, right?
13	Q Well, perhaps what I'm struggling with is the	13	A That's how he was introduced to me.
14	fact that the multiple curved lines appear to go beneath	14	Q How about J. Lang? Do you know him?
15	the liner system. And in real-world conditions, that is	15	A No.
16	not going to take place, right?	16	Q But you did indicate, I believe, earlier in
17	A Well, this is well, I went through a number	17	testimony that GeoSyntec apparently did some quality
18	•	18	control review of the liner analyses, correct?
19	-	19	A It's my understanding they were doing quality
20	A And I was trying to pare it down to find which	20	control of the liner installation.
21	one is going to provide the lowest factor of safety.	21	Q Look on the third paragraph on Page 31523,
22	Q Correct.	22	starting with the words "Slope stability." Do you see
23	A This is the one that provide that I	23	that?
24	calculated to be the lowest factor of safety.	24	A Yes.
25	Q Okay.	25	Q Would you mind reading that third paragraph
	Page 638		Page 640
1	A Now and it passes through. It passes	1	into the record, please?
2	beneath the liner system. Those that pass through the	2	A "Slope stability analyses that consider
3	liner system had numbers greater than this.	3	potential slip surfaces through the liner system during
4	MR. RENBARGER: May I approach, Judge?	4	waste placement (an interim condition) and with the
5	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir.	5	landfill at final grades were not conducted by EMCON.
6	(Exhibit TJFA No. 15 marked)	6	In GeoSyntec's experience, these cases may be the most
7	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Okay. Mr. Adams?	7	critical for slope stability. GeoSyntec strongly
8	A Yes, sir.	8	recommends that both of these cases be evaluated. It
9	Q I just handed you a several-page document	9	may be that these analyses have already been conducted
10 11	that's been presumably marked by the court reporter as	10	by Biggs & Mathews and are included in your expansion
	TJFA-15. Do you have that in front of you?	11 12	permit. It is further noted that the liner system on
12 13	<ul><li>A Yes, sir.</li><li>Q Now, TJFA-15 is comprised of pages of documents</li></ul>	13	the floor of the landfill is a smooth geomembrane and has a lower interface shear strength with compacted clay
14	received in discovery starting at 31521, 31523, 31524,	14	and geocomposite than a textured geomembrane. The
15	31973, and 31974, correct?	15	presence of the smooth geomembrane was not considered in
16	A Yes, sir.	16	the slope stability analysis."
17	MR. BLACKBURN: Is that all one exhibit?	17	Q Mr. Adams, do you agree with GeoSyntec's
18	MR. RENBARGER: That is all one exhibit.	18	statements that the most critical of slope stability
19	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Okay. Looking at	19	analysis may involve the potential slip surfaces through
20	Page 31521, again this would appear to be from e-mail	20	the liner system during the waste placement?
21	files from discovery. Going on now to Page 31523, what	21	A I agree that that can be critical and it should
22	does 31523 appear to reflect, Mr. Adams?	22	be considered.
23	A It looks like an e-mail that was sent let's	23	Q It should be considered?
		104	
24 25	see. It was sent to Michael Stewart from a J. Lang, and it is it looks like they were giving the results of	24 25	A Yes.  Q Do you agree with GeoSyntec's comments that one

26 (Pages 637 to 640)

		1	
	Page 641		Page 643
1	of the most critical slope stability analyses may also	1	through the liner system for the final waste heights and
2	involve the potential slip of surfaces through the liner	2	found that it was not the critical surface, so we did
3	system with the landfill at final grade?	3	not include it in the permit."
4	A In some cases that can be that can be the	4	Q Okay. And if I understand that statement,
5	case.	5	Mr. Adams, you indicated that a slope stability analysis
6	Q The last two sentences that you just read into	6	was run for the potential slip surface through the liner
7	the record also state that the liner system on the floor	7	system, but found that it was just not a critical
8	of the landfill, by being a smooth geomembrane, does not	8	surface, right?
9	possess the interface strength as the compacted clay and	9	A Yes, sir.
10	textural geomembrane surfaces, right?	10	Q And that's why it was not included in the
11	A Correct.	11	application, correct? Right?
12	Q In fact, the last sentence appears to reflect	12	A Yes, sir.
13	that the smooth geomembrane liner was not considered in		Q Mr. Adams, if this particular analysis was not
14		14	included in the application, do you have any reason to
15	correct?	15	know why this analysis was not provided to the parties
16 17	A That's what it appears to me it said.	16	in discovery in this case?
17 18	Q And in the last paragraph of Page 31523, it would appear to suggest that "You may want to pass the	17 18	A Because I run multiple analyses, and I do not I don't keep any of them.
19	results of the interface tests to Biggs & Mathews to	19	Q You no longer have a copy of this analysis?
20	make sure the results are consistent with the	20	A No, sir.
21	assumptions used for the vertical expansion," correct?	21	Q So even if I were to request it here today, you
22	Do you see that?	22	would not be able to provide a copy of that analysis for
23	A Yes.	23	my review; is that right?
24	Q Okay. Let's move on to Page 31974, please.	24	A That's correct.
25	Well, first of all, before we get there,	25	Q Do you recall what strength values that you
	Page 642		Page 644
1	how about 31973? This is a document info page that	1	assigned to the smooth membrane of this referenced
2	would reflect e-mails from GWA. And I presume that to	2	analysis?
3	be your e-mail files, right, Mr. Adams?	3	A No, sir, not off the top of my head.
4	A Yes, sir.	4	Q How about cohesion numbers?
5	Q Okay. Now let's go to 31974. And as I read	5	A No.
6	it, 31974 appears to be a string of e-mails involving	6	Q Friction numbers, do you recall those?
7	Michael Stewart, as we mentioned earlier, also Adam	7	A No.
8	Mehevec and yourself, that relate to the geosynthetic	8	Q Assume with me, just for the sake of
9	memo described on Page 31523, right?	9	discussion, that the properties of the smooth
10	A Yes.	10	geomembrane liner and its interface with the clay liner
11	Q What date appears excuse me. What date	11	to be a critical area of analysis, wouldn't you expect
12	appears on Page 31974 for this e-mail string?	12	the factors of safety to be lower than the factors of
13	A August the 30th, 2006.	13	safety that were calculated that we just looked at in
14	Q Okay. And going back to Page 31523, I believe	14	exhibit excuse me on Page 801 of the application?
15	that e-mail also indicated it was also produced on	15	A Can you rephrase that, please?
16	August the 30th, 2006, as well, right?	16	Q I'll try.
17	A Yes.	17	We just talked a moment ago about Page 801
18	Q At the top of Page 31974, it appears that you	18	of the application, the different soils on the bottom of
19	responded to an e-mail received from Mr. Adam Mehevec,	19	the liner
20	right?	20	A Yes.
21	A Yes.	21	Q or the bottom of the landfill. Excuse me.
22	Q Would you please read into the record the	22	Now, if you had
23	second complete sentence at the top of the page in your	23	MR. GOSSELINK: 781? 801?
24 25	e-mail response to Mr. Mehevec?  A "We did evaluate the potential slip surface	24	MR. RENBARGER: I meant to say 801. Did I
	A we did evaluate the potential slip surface	25	say 781?

27 (Pages 641 to 644)

	Page 645		Page 647
1	MR. GOSSELINK: You said 801. I don't	1	A Yes, I see that.
2	recall us talking about 801.	2	Q Okay.
3	MR. RENBARGER: What did I do with that	3	MR. CARLSON: Mr. Renbarger, if you're
4	page number? I'm going to confuse the record here.	4	going to offer this, I'm not going to object to it.
5	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) I beg your pardon. It was	5	MR. RENBARGER: I just want to connect the
6	780 and 781, I believe.	6	dots.
7	A That's actually where I turned.	7	MR. CARLSON: Just trying to speed stuff
8	Q Let's start over on this one, okay?	8	up.
9	We talked about we talked about the	9	MR. RENBARGER: Thank you.
10	analysis that you performed on Page 780 and 781 a moment		In the interest of time, then, we would
11	ago.	11	offer TJFA-15.
12	A Yes.	12	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And there's no objection?
13	Q I guess my question is, again, just for the	13	MR. CARLSON: No, Your Honor.
14	sake of discussion: If we had assuming that the	14	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So TJFA-15 is admitted.
15	properties this smooth geomembrane and its interface	15	(Exhibit TJFA No. 15 admitted)
16	with the clay liner, that's a critical area, wouldn't we	16	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Renbarger, I think
17	expect that the factors of safety for that interface to	17	we're ready for lunch. Let's eat.
18	be lower than the factors of safety as represented on	18	MR. RENBARGER: Okay.
19	Page 780?	19	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: We'll break until 1:30.
20	A No. It would be the configuration of the	20	(Recess: 12:00 p.m. to 1:33 p.m.)
21	slope.	21	(1000 p.m. to 1.00 p.m.)
22	Q I beg your pardon? I couldn't hear you.	22	
23	A No. I said I wouldn't expect them to be lower.	23	
24	Q You wouldn't expect that factor of safety to be	24	
25	lower?	25	
	Page 646		Page 648
1	A No. The factor of safety is calculated from	1	AFTERNOON SESSION
2	all of the resisting forces. I mean, strengths are	2	JANUARY 22, 2009
3	important, but the configuration of the slope and the	3	(1:33 p.m.)
4	layer of the materials is also important. There has	4	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any preliminary matters?
5	to to create a low factor of safety, you either have	5	MR. CARLSON: No, Your Honor.
6	to have a very low resistance or you have to have a high	6	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Renbarger, you may
7	driving force.	7	continue.
8	Q Okay. Let's move along, then.	8	MR. RENBARGER: Thank you.
9	Mr. Adams, is it your testimony that you	9	PRESENTATION ON BEHALF OF
10	received a copy of the e-mail from J. Lang to Michael	10	BFI WASTE SYSTEMS OF NORTH AMERICA, INC.
11	Stewart as reflected on Page 31523?	11	(CONTINUED)
12	A Yes. I recall receiving an e-mail.	12	GREGORY WADE ADAMS, P.E.,
13	Q Okay. Based on the	13	having been previously sworn, continued to testify as
14	A This looks familiar.	14	follows:
15	Q Very well, then. And it is of the same date as	15	CROSS-EXAMINATION (CONTINUED)
16	the dates of the e-mail string on 31974, correct?	16	BY MR. RENBARGER:
17	A It appears to be.	17	Q Good afternoon, Mr. Adams.
18	Q And if we start at the bottom of Page 31974,	18	Mr. Adams, going back to the testimony we
19	we've got Michael Stewart sending a document, the	19	were dealing with right before our lunch break, if I
20	subject of which is titled "Fwd: RE: Sunset Farms -	20	could direct your attention back to Page 780 and 781 of
∠∪		21	the application.
21	Interface Testing," right?		
	Interface Testing," right?  Do you see that?	22	A Yes, sir, I have that.
21			A Yes, sir, I have that.  Q You have that in front of you? Okay. If you
21 22	Do you see that?	22	

28 (Pages 645 to 648)

	Page 649		Page 651
1	their comparatively low strengths that geosynthetic	1	Q Now if we look at Page 31974 of TJFA
2	interfaces control the failure surface?	2	Exhibit 15, this is our e-mail chain, correct?
3	A Not as a global statement, no.	3	A Yes, sir.
4	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Renbarger, could you		Q And I believe we established the date of that
5	pull your microphone a little closer?	5	was August 30th, right?
6	MR. RENBARGER: I beg your pardon. Sure.	6	A That's what it says on my copy.
7	Did you hear that all right, or do I need to repeat?	7	Q Similarly, that same exhibit on Page 31523,
8	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Sure. That would be	8	once again, we have the date of August 30th, 2006,
9 10	great.	9 10	correct?
11	MR. RENBARGER: All right.  I was just asking Mr. Adams because of	11	A That's what it says, yes.  Q Now, looking again at Page 781 of the exhibit,
12	their comparable low strengths, don't geosynthetic	12	I believe we established that that computer program run
13	interfaces control the failure surface in a landfill?	13	took place on 4/18 of 2006, correct?
14	And I believe he answered	14	A Yes.
15		15	Q So the e-mail string in Exhibit TJFA-15
16		16	actually occurred after this computer program run on
17	A And my answer would be not necessarily.	17	Page 781 took place, right?
18	Q Okay. Let me ask it in a different way.	18	A Yes.
19	Hypothetically, could these interfaces control the	19	Q And it is your testimony, as I understand it,
20	failure surface?	20	that subsequent to that you didn't go back and recompute
21	A If the interfaces were located at the right	21	that, correct?
22	location, they could.	22	A That subsequent to this?
23	Q Okay. Now I would like to refer you to	23	Q Subsequent to the e-mails in on August 30th,
24	Page 780 of the application. I believe you've got that	24	2006, you did not go back, based on that information,
25	in front of you, correct?	25	and recompute your stability analysis, correct?
	Page 650		Page 652
1	A Yes.	1	A No. I believe it when I actually had made
2	Q Looking at the diagram on Page 780 of the	2	those runs I can't tell you the actual dates, but I
3	application, is there any representation made on that	3	believe that before this 4/18 run was made, that's when
4	diagram to reflect any geosynthetic interface?	4	I had made multiple runs of different scenarios.
5	A No.	5	Q I understand that, but I'm saying subsequent to
6	Q Would you agree with me that in order to	6	that. Subsequent to August 30th
7	properly calculate the slope stability analysis, those	7	A Did I make additional runs?
8	geosynthetic interfaces should be included in that	8	Q Yes, sir. That's my question.
9	analysis?	9	A I don't recall.
10	A Not in that particular analysis.	10	MR. RENBARGER: Pass the witness.
11		11	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn?
12	E	12	CROSS-EXAMINATION
13	•	13	BY MR. BLACKBURN:
14	A That is an idealized analysis because I'm	14	Q I have just a few questions. First, I'd like
15	looking at a particular failure surface, and that is a	15	to talk with you a little bit about the expansion above
16	6	16	the area that has no Subtitle D liner on it or beneath
17	soils and that foundation materials beneath it.	17	it. Are you aware that there's a portion of the
18		18	landfill that has no Subtitle D liner?
19	-	19	A Yes, sir.
20	the landfill will be constructed with respect to this	20	Q And would you agree with me that if the
21	liner, correct?	21	landfill were proposed under the new rules, it would
22	A Correct.	22	need a Subtitle D liner put between the old waste area
23 24	Q Now, going back to TJFA Exhibit 15, do you have that still with you?	23 24	and the new waste area?  A Yes.
25	A Yes.	2 <del>4</del> 25	Q Would you agree with me that is best
	11 105.	دے	2 Troute you agree with the that is best

29 (Pages 649 to 652)

	Page 653		Page 655
1	engineering practice?	1	Q So that means that as the height is increased,
2	A No.	2	the potential amount of water that accumulates on top of
3	Q Do you think it is necessary to have such a	3	the pre-Subtitle D liner would increase over time?
4	divider between the old waste area and the new waste	4	A I've not looked at the water balance
5	area?	5	calculations for this area, so I couldn't say that.
6	A I don't have a firm opinion on that right now.	6	Q Has anyone calculated what that buildup would
7	I have not been asked to evaluate one, and so I've not	7	be as a part of this application process?
8	really come to a firm conclusion on what I believe is	8	A I'm not aware if they have. I mean, I can't
9	best.	9	speak to it.
10	Q Did you have any discussions with the BFI	10	Q You can't point me to a section of the
11	personnel about putting such a liner in?	11	application that would have that analysis?
12	A No.	12	A No, sir, I couldn't.
13	Q You were never asked to consider placing such a	13	Q Okay. Now, do you know what the depth of the
14	liner in; is that correct?	14	pre-Subtitle D landfill area is?
15	A That's correct.	15	A Below existing ground, around the outside?
16	Q Were you involved in the rule-making process at	16	Q Yes, sir.
17	TCEQ that led to the adoption of the new rules?	17	A My understanding of that is that it is
18	A Only in that I read the proposed rule, but, no,	18	somewhere between 10 to 20 feet.
19	I was not a part of the rule-making process.	19	Q Okay.
20	Q And you didn't participate in that process or	20	A I do not know the elevation, so I've had to ask
21	put forth opinions or arguments one way or another?	21	and make some assumptions for the configurations that I
22	A That's correct.	22	put together.
23	Q Have you undertaken any investigation as to the	23 24	Q And if the water level internal to the landfill
24 25	integrity of the pre-Subtitle D liner, whatever it may be?	25	were to rise above ground level and that's an assumption I'm asking you to make would that in any
23		23	
	Page 654		Page 656
1	A At Sunset Farms?	1	way threaten the structural integrity of the side of the
2	Q At Sunset Farms.	2	landfill?
3	A Only I have asked about them, and I have	3	MR. CARLSON: Objection; confusing. The
4	looked at the certifications, the paper trail.	4	water level would rise above the ground level?
5	Q That would be the paper trail that followed the	5	MR. BLACKBURN: The water level with the
6	construction process when it was laid down initially?	6	internal to the landfill.
7	A Yes.	7	Q (BY MR. BLACKBURN) The landfill is carved out
8	Q And when was that done?	8	of the existing ground. Do you follow that, Mr. Adams?
9	A I believe and they occurred sometime from	9 10	A Yes.
10 11	the early 1980s, and that would then that would take	11	Q And I think your prior testimony was that it was 10 to 20 feet. You weren't quite sure which, but
12	it up through well, pre-Subtitle D, by definition, it would be up through 1993.	12	there was some distance that the excavation was to the
13	Q Now, when new waste is deposited over the	13	ground?
14	existing waste that is atop of the pre-Subtitle D liner,	14	A Yes.
15	will precipitation falling on that waste essentially	15	Q And I'm asking you to assume that whatever that
16	work its way down to the pre-Subtitle D liner?	16	distance is, that it fills up with water.
17	A It could if it over if there's more water	17	A Uh-huh.
18	than the capacity of the waste to hold on to it.	18	Q And that the water level rises higher than the
19	Q I guess that presumes it would rain again in	19	adjacent ground level. I'm just asking you to make that
20	the future.	20	as an assumption. Do you understand my question now?
21	A Enough to overcome the fill capacity.	21	A I understand your premise.
22	Q Right. And so being a pre-Subtitle D liner	22	Q The premise.
23	means that there's no leachate removal system; is that	23	And the question would be: In your mind,
24	correct?	24	if that water level rose internally above ground level,
25	A That's my understanding of these liner systems.	25	would that threaten the stability of the side of the

30 (Pages 653 to 656)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 657 Page 659 1 landfill? what an applicant must do in connection with a slope 2 2 stability analysis for a permit application? A As a general statement, I don't know. I would 3 have to look specifically at the configuration and where 3 A No. 4 4 is the water level. Just to say it rises above ground Q Do they have any rules -- does the agency have 5 5 level, I would say that that is -- that is a factor to any rules that say what an applicant must include in the 6 6 consider. application pertaining to slope stability? 7 Q It would be of some concern to you as a civil 7 A Not that I'm aware of. 8 engineer? 8 Q Okay. Are there any TCEQ technical guidance 9 9 documents that you're aware of that pertain to slope A Limited concern. 10 Q Now, I want to ask you a bit about the 10 stability and slope stability calculations and 11 11 demonstration? underdrain system that I believe you were questioned on 12 earlier. Now, my understanding is that on the 12 A No. 13 subtitle -- I think it's on the new liner, the Subtitle 13 Q Okay. When Mr. Renbarger was asking you 14 D portion of the liner, but I may be mistaken. Can you 14 questions this morning about slope stability, were some 15 15 of the questions mixing and matching -- mixing concepts? tell me where that underdrain is at the Sunset Farms 16 16 Landfill at the current time? A To some degree. 17 17 MR. BLACKBURN: Objection; it's confusing. A My understanding is that it is under the 18 18 MR. RENBARGER: Objection. Subtitle D liner. 19 Q And that underdrain was placed for the purposes 19 MR. CARLSON: Withdrawn. 20 of removing water that would lead to pressure until 20 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: The question is 21 21 there was sufficient waste to ballast the liner; is that withdrawn. Strike the answer and go to the next 22 22 correct? question. 23 23 Q (BY MR. CARLSON) I'd like to talk a little bit A Yes, that's correct. 24 24 Q And am I correct in my understanding that the about some basic slope stability concepts. Okay? 25 25 underdrain is now disconnected because there's A All right. Page 660 Page 658 1 sufficient waste to ballast the liner? 1 Q Okay. What types of slopes are there at a 2 A I do not know. 2 landfill? 3 Q You don't know? 3 A Basically, we have belowgrade slopes. That 4 Do you know as a general proposition what 4 would be the slope that we excavated below grade, into 5 the practice is with regard to these underdrains? Are 5 the ground, and alternately we'll call those excavated 6 6 they generally disconnected, or are they left intact slopes. If they're for the lined area, we may refer to 7 7 after there has been sufficient waste deposited to them as sidewall slopes. 8 essentially offset the upward thrust of the groundwater? 8 Q Any other categories of slopes? 9 A From client to client, it's not consistent. 9 A Yes. We will have waste slopes. They can be 10 Some people decommission them as soon as they have 10 either -- we classify as an interim slope, one that's 11 enough waste. Some wait and don't do it that quickly. 11 not reached its final configuration. 12 Q Do you know what the status is of the 12 And then we can have final waste slopes. 13 underdrain at Sunset Farms? 13 In this case, it would be the slope of the trash above 14 A No. 14 ground at final grades. 15 MR. BLACKBURN: No further questions. Pass 15 Q Any other categories of slopes? 16 A Well, we -the witness. 16 17 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there redirect? 17 Q What's an interim slope? 18 MR. CARLSON: Yes, Your Honor. 18 A An interim slope would be -- as far as an 19 REDIRECT EXAMINATION 19 interim waste slope, it would be any waste slope that's 20 BY MR. CARLSON: 20 not at its final configuration. It could be --21 Q Mr. Adams, you were asked, oh, several --21 typically that would be interior to the landfill. I 22 22 almost an hour of questioning on slope stability this mean, generally, you want to build the exterior slopes 23 morning before lunch. I would like to follow up on that 23 to final grade as you come up with them. And interior, 24 24 for a bit, please. as you develop lined areas themselves, you may have 25 25 Does TCEQ have any rules that say exactly slopes that aren't to the perimeter and aren't final

31 (Pages 657 to 660)

	Page 661		Page 663
1	grade.	1	Q And that is sometimes called a wedge failure
2	Q So if I understand you correctly, you're saying	2	too?
3	there are excavation slopes or sidewall slopes; those	3	A I've seen that referred to as a wedge failure
4	are below the ground, right?	4	or a translational failure.
5	A Yes.	5	Q Okay.
6	Q And then there are waste slopes. There's two	6	A And then we have a sliding failure. And
7	categories. There's a final waste slope; is that what	7	sliding is just as it's described; one surface sliding
8	you're talking about that is aboveground?	8	over another. But unlike a block failure, we really use
9	A Yes.	9	this and I use this to denote it would be a veneer
10	Q Okay. And an interim type of a slope, is	10	failure.
11	that an example of that would be a slope of garbage	11	And veneer, you're talking about
12	at a working face?	12	something you know, it's a shallow parallel to the
13	A At a working face would be one. It's a	13	surface of the slope, typically. In landfills, if you
14	temporary slope. It's one that is not it's not	14	are looking at where we would have a liner system that's
15	completed yet.	15	constructed parallel to the slope, if that liner system
16	Q In connection with your slope stability	16	were to move down the slope, that would be a sliding or
17	analysis, did you look at all of these different types	17	a veneer failure.
18	of slopes that we've just been discussing?	18	Q Are those the three basic type of slope
19	A Yes. I considered each of those. And I did	19	failures that are used for MSW landfill slope failure
20	different degrees of calculations and analyses on those.	20	analyses?
21	Q There are different types of slope failures, as	21	A Yes. That's the ones I'm aware of.
22	well, correct?	22	Q Did you consider each of those types of
23	A Yes, that would be correct.	23	potential failures in connection with your analysis on
24	Q Can you please tell the Judge what type of	24	this permit application?
25	slope failures there are, categories?	25	A Yes. Absolutely.
			,
	Page 662		Page 664
1	<u> </u>	1	
1 2	Page 662	1 2	Page 664
	Page 662 A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I	1	Page 664  Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you
2	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay.	2 3 4	Page 664  Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have
2	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams?	2 3 4 5	Page 664  Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing
2 3 4 5 6	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3.	2 3 4 5 6	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down
2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a traditional slide that you may see where the soil slides	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing at the top or the bottom of a slope and it fell, they
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a traditional slide that you may see where the soil slides out in a circular pattern. It almost looks like you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing at the top or the bottom of a slope and it fell, they could get hurt.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a traditional slide that you may see where the soil slides out in a circular pattern. It almost looks like you took a spoon and scooped it. We refer to that as a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing at the top or the bottom of a slope and it fell, they could get hurt.  And then, finally, you know, depending on
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a traditional slide that you may see where the soil slides out in a circular pattern. It almost looks like you took a spoon and scooped it. We refer to that as a circular failure surface.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing at the top or the bottom of a slope and it fell, they could get hurt.  And then, finally, you know, depending on where it occurs and all of the conditions, there could
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a traditional slide that you may see where the soil slides out in a circular pattern. It almost looks like you took a spoon and scooped it. We refer to that as a circular failure surface. Q Is that also sometimes called a rotational	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing at the top or the bottom of a slope and it fell, they could get hurt.  And then, finally, you know, depending on where it occurs and all of the conditions, there could be some environmental risk.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a traditional slide that you may see where the soil slides out in a circular pattern. It almost looks like you took a spoon and scooped it. We refer to that as a circular failure surface. Q Is that also sometimes called a rotational failure?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing at the top or the bottom of a slope and it fell, they could get hurt.  And then, finally, you know, depending on where it occurs and all of the conditions, there could be some environmental risk.  Q And that would be can you give an example of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a traditional slide that you may see where the soil slides out in a circular pattern. It almost looks like you took a spoon and scooped it. We refer to that as a circular failure surface. Q Is that also sometimes called a rotational failure? A It could be rotational, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing at the top or the bottom of a slope and it fell, they could get hurt.  And then, finally, you know, depending on where it occurs and all of the conditions, there could be some environmental risk.  Q And that would be can you give an example of that, please, Mr. Adams?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a traditional slide that you may see where the soil slides out in a circular pattern. It almost looks like you took a spoon and scooped it. We refer to that as a circular failure surface. Q Is that also sometimes called a rotational failure? A It could be rotational, yes. Another one we see is if a mass moves in as	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing at the top or the bottom of a slope and it fell, they could get hurt.  And then, finally, you know, depending on where it occurs and all of the conditions, there could be some environmental risk.  Q And that would be can you give an example of that, please, Mr. Adams?  A Well, if you had a slope failure that breached
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a traditional slide that you may see where the soil slides out in a circular pattern. It almost looks like you took a spoon and scooped it. We refer to that as a circular failure surface. Q Is that also sometimes called a rotational failure? A It could be rotational, yes. Another one we see is if a mass moves in as what we refer to as a block failure, sometimes a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing at the top or the bottom of a slope and it fell, they could get hurt.  And then, finally, you know, depending on where it occurs and all of the conditions, there could be some environmental risk.  Q And that would be can you give an example of that, please, Mr. Adams?  A Well, if you had a slope failure that breached a containment system and allowed leachate to pass
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a traditional slide that you may see where the soil slides out in a circular pattern. It almost looks like you took a spoon and scooped it. We refer to that as a circular failure surface. Q Is that also sometimes called a rotational failure? A It could be rotational, yes. Another one we see is if a mass moves in as what we refer to as a block failure, sometimes a translational failure it's called, but there may be a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing at the top or the bottom of a slope and it fell, they could get hurt.  And then, finally, you know, depending on where it occurs and all of the conditions, there could be some environmental risk.  Q And that would be can you give an example of that, please, Mr. Adams?  A Well, if you had a slope failure that breached a containment system and allowed leachate to pass through the containment system you're counting on, that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 662  A Yes. And if I could refer to my diagram that I had put Q Please do. A Okay. Q Are you referring to Exhibit GA-3, Mr. Adams? A Yes, sir. Yes. That would be Exhibit GA-3. This is one I drew this. There are probably better representations in textbooks, but I simplified this to show exactly how I have used the terms. A circular failure is it basically describes the way the failure surface looks. It's a traditional slide that you may see where the soil slides out in a circular pattern. It almost looks like you took a spoon and scooped it. We refer to that as a circular failure surface. Q Is that also sometimes called a rotational failure? A It could be rotational, yes. Another one we see is if a mass moves in as what we refer to as a block failure, sometimes a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q What sort of risks are there that are associated with a slope failure at a landfill?  A Well, with a slope failure, the first risk you could have, it could be a monetary risk. If you have constructed if you're in the process of constructing a liner system or you're building one and it falls down and you have to put it back up there, that costs money, so you have a monetary risk.  There's a any time that you have a slope failure, potentially there could be a safety risk. You know, if someone was on a piece of equipment or standing at the top or the bottom of a slope and it fell, they could get hurt.  And then, finally, you know, depending on where it occurs and all of the conditions, there could be some environmental risk.  Q And that would be can you give an example of that, please, Mr. Adams?  A Well, if you had a slope failure that breached a containment system and allowed leachate to pass

32 (Pages 661 to 664)

analyze potential risks associated with these different

types of slope failures you've been talking about?

24

25

"block failure" just because that's visual to me. It's

a block that's moved.

24

25

	Page 665		Page 667
1	A Well, there are different methods to analyze	1	of that. Do you recall that?
2	the potential for the slope failure. That's where we	2	A Yes.
3	get back into the we do that and judge it by a factor	3	Q And that was some material from the
4	of safety.	4	application, correct?
5	Q Okay. What is a global stability analysis?	5	A Correct.
6	A A global stability analysis would consider	6	Q Okay. What is PC-STABL6?
7	or I give you a circular failure would be a type of	7	A It's a computer program. PC-STABL was the name
8	global stability analysis. A block failure could be a	8	of the program that was developed. Six is a particular
9	global stability analysis. Other terms that	9	version that is put out by Purdue University. It
10	sometimes you will see you will see it referred to as	10	basically calculates slope stability run-slope
11	a deep-seeded failure analysis.	11	stability calculations. It provides you several methods
12	Q Did you perform global analyses in connection	12	to run those calculations.
13	with your work on this project?	13	Q Is that program a program that is commonly used
14	A Yes, I did.	14	by geotechnical professionals who are working on
15 16	Q What is an infinite stability analysis?	15 16	landfill design issues, at least in your experience?
16 17	A An infinite is a method a calculation method	17	A In my experience, it's a common program.  Q Are there other similar types of programs?
18	for looking at a sliding or a veneer type of failure surface.	18	A Yes.
19	Q Is that an analysis where you're looking at a	19	Q Could you name a few?
20	potential slide between layers in a slope? For example,	20	A UTEXAS is one that I know some people use.
21	at the interface	21	Q What sort of analysis did you do or can you do
22	A Yes. And we	22	with your PC-STABL6 program?
23	Q Let me finish my question.	23	A With PC-STABL6 we can look at circular failure
24	Is that an analysis pertaining to a	24	surfaces. We can look at block failures. So that's the
25	potential failure along a plane where two different	25	main type. There's several methods for doing each of
	Page 666		Page 668
_			
1	materials are meeting in a slope?	1	those.
2	A Yes. When we use the term "infinite," we're	2	Q I assume you put in you input data; is that
3	not really concerned how long the slope is, because we	3	correct?
4	don't we just neglect the effect of the material	4	A Yes. You pick a cross-section that you want to
5 6	downslope and upslope from it and we're just thinking for a particular slope would it be stable.	5 6	analyze. So you will have to construct a profile of
7	Q Did you perform an infinite stability analysis,	7	that section through a series of points that shows the ground surface and then each layer. You can add the
8	one or more, in connection with your work on this	8	layers in at the locations you want. And then you
9	application?	9	assign strength values to each of those layers, and then
10	= =	10	you go through a routine that searches. If I'm doing a
11		11	circular failure, I have to what I want to do is I
12	- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	12	want to look at a lot of potential surfaces and try to
13	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	13	narrow down to the one that gives me the lowest factor
14	Q Such as a waste that's currently being placed	14	of safety.
15	into the landfill?	15	Q Let me break this down a little bit. You
16		16	create you input data, including a slope and some
17	Q And the stability of that mass of waste?	17	other input parameters; is that right?
18		18	A Yes.
19	Q Did you consider interim stability in	19	Q And then you run your calculations using the
20	connection with your work on this application?	20	program; is that right?
21	A Yes. I considered those. I looked at the	21	A That would be correct.
22	configuration of the landfill and basically how it was	22	Q And what does that show you?
23	going to be built out.	23	A Well, simply the output is like on Page 000780.
24		24	For a particular run, that shows me where the surface
25	printouts and there was the word "PC-STABL6" on the top	25	that it calculated was, what the minimum factor of

33 (Pages 665 to 668)

	Page 669		Page 671
1	safety. I also in this particular version of	1	criterion. I made all the runs to find what was the
2	PC-STABL, I get a histogram, which is basically a	2	lowest calculated factor of safety to accept it as
3	statistical analysis that tells me if I'm getting close	3	acceptable. I was using 1.5 for long-term conditions
4	to that minimum. Most of my runs are going through that	4	and 1.3 for a short-term condition.
5	area. But, basically, the output is in the form of a	5	Q Regarding strike that.
6	factor of safety.	6	Did you perform infinite slope stability
7	Q Okay. How long does it take you to set up and	7	calculations?
8	run one iteration of that program?	8	A Yes.
9	A Well, it would take me about it takes me	9	Q Okay. Are those done on a computer typically,
10	about 30, 35 minutes to set one up.	10	or is that done by hand?
11	Q And after you set it up and run it, you get	11	A Well, I do them on a computer. I use an Excel
12	some results; is that correct?	12	spreadsheet that I set up.
13	A Yeah.	13	Q Is it a complicated program or excuse me,
14	Q And then can you tweak the variables?	14	calculation or relatively easy
15	A Oh, absolutely. As a matter of fact, you have	15	A Relatively easy, because I coded the Excel
16	to. I said it's an interim process. So you have to	16	spreadsheet.
17	• •	17	Q Maybe for an engineer. For a lawyer, it might
18	the variables as you sit there at the computer and just	18	be a little more complicated.
19	change the numbers and see how it affects things.	19	What is a critical case or a worst-case
20	Q And you can look at different cross-sections of	20	scenario in this context?
21	the landfill; is that correct?	21	A In the context of?
22	A As many as you want to input.	22	Q Of a potential slope failure an analysis for
23	Q And you can for each cross-section, you can	23	a potential slope failure.
24	do you can input different parameters, for example,	24	A Are you talking about the worst-case result?
25	soil shear strengths; is that fair to say?	25	Q I'm saying during this iterated process, you're
	Page 670		Page 672
1	A Yes.	1	looking for slope failures; is that correct?
2	Q And can you look at different types of slope	2	A Right.
3	failures or look for different types of potential slope	3	Q And you're looking for a slope that's most
4	failures?	4	likely to fail, to do your analysis; is that fair to
5	A Yes.	5	say?
6	Q Okay. How many times over the course of your	6	A Yes.
7	work in this application did you run an iteration or	7	Q Using numbers that would cause it to fail; is
8	iterations of the PC-STABL6 program?	8	that right?
9	A On this application?	9	A Well, as part of the iteration, I typically
10	Q Yes, sir.	10	reduce the I will reduce the numbers until I get a
11 12	A Well up in the hundreds.	11 12	factor safety of less than one just out of curiosity to
13	Q Did you look at a number of different scenarios?	13	see where that occurs.  Q How do you go about looking for slopes to use
14	A Yes.	14	for your analysis?
15	Q What was the goal of running well over a	15	A Well, the geometry becomes very important, so I
16	hundred several hundred iterations?	16	have to take the excavation plan and the final cover
17	A I wanted to I wanted to find where was the	17	plan, the bottom to the top, and all the boring logs,
18	lowest calculated factor of safety, which one was	18	but what I'm looking for is where where do I have the
19	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	19	long slopes or tall slopes, what are the slopes,
20	of safety so I could present that in the permit.	20	three-to-ones or four-to-ones, and just general
21	Q And there was some discussion of a critical	21	characteristics of the geometry.
22	factor of safety. And I'll talk about that a little bit	22	In the case of a block failure to occur
23	later on, but what factor of safety were you looking for	23	across the floor of a liner, I would need a case where I
24	to either meet or exceed?	24	have some grade towards the outside and maybe a very
25	A Well, I was using it as an acceptance	25	small perimeter berm, very little resistance. So I'm
_	_		

34 (Pages 669 to 672)

	Page 673		Page 675
1	looking for these type situations that where	1	A Well, like I said, we typically use on
2	experience has told me will lead to low factors of	2	short-term conditions, we feel good when factors of
3	safety or potentially unstable slopes.	3	safety are 1.3 or greater. And for long-term permit
4	Q So if I understood you, in terms of geometry,	4	conditions, traditionally 1.5 or greater has been the
5	you're looking at the potential steep slopes? Is a	5	level of risk, level of confident that's where
6	steeper slope potentially a slope that's more prone to	6	that's where we like to see that number.
7	failure?	7	Q When you're talking about short-term, what are
8	A Yeah, the steeper.	8	you talking about, sir?
9	Q Okay. And a longer slope, is that more or less	9	A A short-term is, say, an excavated slope before
10	prone to failure, all other things equal?	10	we put the liner on it and put trash in it. It's going
11	A Yes. Because remember, the driving force is	11	to be in that condition for a short period of time.
12	the weight above it. So if it's taller, then it has	12	Q Or perhaps
13	more weight to drive it.	13	A Or an interim slope. You know, it's going to
14	Q Do the materials, the properties of the	14	be there for some short period of time. It won't be
15	materials in and around the area you're looking at, do	15	there for a long duration, so the level of risk is less.
16	those factor into your consideration of a potential	16	Q And when you're talking about a long-term
17	worst-case or critical-case scenario?	17	analysis, what are you talking about there, sir?
18 19	A Yes, they do.  O What sort of material properties would feater	18 19	A Essentially, final configuration, permanent.  Q What is, in your experience, the industry
20	Q What sort of material properties would factor into your analysis?	20	standard, the MSW industry standard for long-term factor
21	A Well, if we were to have a, let's say a	21	of safety, an acceptable long-term factor of safety for
22	condition of alignment and we have just synthetics and I	22	a landfill design?
23	may have a you know, a plane that could develop, a	23	A I have always seen 1.5 used.
24	slip along the liner, the orientation of that liner to	24	Q What is your approximate understanding of what
25	the final slope configuration, if it's very deep in the	25	the TCEQ is looking for in terms of an acceptable
	Page 674		Page 676
1	bottom of the landfill and I have, you know, berms	1	long-term factor of safety?
2	around it and I can't generate gravity can't generate	2	A Well, based on my prior submittals to them, I
3	a force to create a high force, then it's not critical.	3	believe they're satisfied with the 1.5.
4	If it's very shallow, up close to the top, then, you know, it could get enough gravity.	4   5	Q Have you seen personally seen other engineers in the field use that 1.5 number as the design
5 6	Q Okay. Now, you mentioned calculating a factor	6	criterion for their work?
7	of safety. What is a factor of safety, sir?	7	A Yes, sir.
8	A It is the sum of the resisting forces divided	8	Q Okay. Will you pull up TJFA-14, please, sir.
9	by the sum of the sliding forces.	9	It's the Table 2.4 from the EPA Manual.
10	Q Can you explain that a little more in lay	10	A All right.
11	terms? When you're talking about driving factors, what	11	Q Do you have it?
12	is a driving factor, in lay terms?	12	A Yes.
13	A It is what force wants to push this material	13	Q Do you recall the discussion about the this
14	downhill, which would be it's it's weight. It's	14	table this morning?
15	gravity. And so it wants to fall down the hill.	15	A Yes.
16	Q Okay.	16	Q If you look in the lower left-hand corner of
17	A And what is and the resisting forces are	17	the four the series of four numbers, the 1.5 and the
18	what are what's keeping it from bobbling down the	18	1.3. Do you see that?
19	hill.	19	A Yes.
20	Q And you you use those two you use you	20	Q Is that what you're referring to when when
21	compare the two of them together and you get a number;	21	you're talking about using 1.5 for the long-term factor
22	is that correct?	22	of safety analysis and the 1.3 for the short-term
23	A That's what a slope stability calculation is.	23	analysis?
24	Q Okay. And you're looking for what number to	24	A Well, that's actually not the the 1.5 would
25	ensure that you have a stable slope?	25	be the long-term. The 1.3 is the long-term seismic

35 (Pages 673 to 676)

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

at the Sunset Farms site, sir?

homogeneous.

A I would characterize them as uniform and

complete -- what you've seen provide a consistent,

complete, and logical picture of the strength

characteristics of these soils at the site?

Q In your opinion, do they provide a consistent,

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 677 Page 679 because seismic -- based on probabilities for -- they 1 A Yes, they do. 1 2 suggest a lower number for seismic stability. So the Q Footnote 2, could you read that, please, sir? 2 3 1.5 would be long-term. 3 A "The uncertainty of strength measurement is The 1.25 above that would be where we 4 greatest when the soil conditions are complex and when 4 5 5 derive a short-term. available strength data do not provide a consistent, 6 Q I'm sorry. Maybe I wasn't following you. I 6 complete, and logical picture of the strength 7 would like to direct your attention to the series of 7 characteristics." 8 numbers there that say 1.5, and then have the 8 Q I take it from your prior testimony you do not 9 parentheses 1.3 underneath. Do you see that? 9 believe that the soils at this site are complex. Is 10 10 that fair to say? 11 11 A That would be fair. Q Is the 1.5 there the long-term factor of safety 12 12 that we've just been discussing as far as a design goal Q And, again, you believe that there's a 13 or criteria? 13 consistent, complete, and logical picture of the strength characteristics at this site? 14 A Correct. 14 15 15 A Yes. Q Okay. And the 1.3 is the short-term design 16 16 Q Okay. So to get into the nuts and bolts just criteria, correct? 17 A No. 17 briefly about the calculations themselves, there was 18 18 Q No? some discussion of shear strengths. Do you recall those 19 A The 1.3 is the one -- the seismic long-term. 19 discussions? 20 20 Q Seismic. All right. A Yes. 21 21 Now, for a landfill, when you're designing Q And what is shear strength in terms -- in lay 22 22 a landfill, do you see the two consequences of slope 23 23 areas there? A It would be the resistance to movement. And it 24 24 A Yes. is provided by -- in a soil matrix. It is provided --25 25 Q Okay. We don't use in Texas the "no imminent there's two components to it. Basically, what we can Page 678 danger" standard, do we? 1 measure -- we can take a soil and we can put it in an 1 2 A Well, that -- that would apply to an excavated 2 apparatus and move it until it fails, it slips, and we 3 slope before you put any liner on it. 3 know how much force it took to accomplish that. 4 4 Q Okay. From that, we're able to determine some 5 5 A I mean, imminent danger would be more in terms parameters that will allow us to predict it because the 6 of a dam failure and washing the houses out downstream 6 shear strength varies with the load that you put on it. 7 7 or something to that effect. Q I believe you testified earlier about internal 8 Q Okay. And in terms of uncertainty, we've got 8 shear strengths versus interface shear strengths. 9 the small versus large distinction here? 9 A Right. 10 A Yes. 10 Q Is there a distinction there, sir? 11 Q Could you read the Footnote 1, please, 11 A Yes, there is some distinction. Internal shear 12 that's -- it's right by the word "Small"? 12 strength would be the strength of the -- within the soil 13 A "The uncertainty of the strength measurements 13 matrix itself. And as I said, there's two components 14 is smallest when the soil conditions are uniform and 14 that we use to describe and to calculate that strength 15 high quality strength test data provide a consistent, 15 or to estimate it. One would be an angle of internal 16 complete, and logical picture of the strength friction, and the second thing would be cohesion. 16 17 characteristics." 17 Q Right. 18 Q How would you characterize the soil conditions 18 A The interface shear strength would be the

36 (Pages 677 to 680)

strength of the resistance between two materials to

material. It's actually at the interface between two

materials. And they have similar properties. We have

an angle of interface friction, and we have a term we

refer to as adhesion. Some people call it apparent

cohesion, but it's a similar term.

slide against each other. It's not internal to the

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

			~
	Page 681		Page 683
1	Q Okay. So for the purposes of your analysis,	1	load above it, and that's how we translate that into a
2	sometimes you use internal shear strength numbers, which	2	load.
3	would be cohesion and angle of friction; is that right?	3	Q Is zero the lowest angle of degree that you can
4	A Yes.	4	have, then?
5	Q And then when you're looking at interface	5	A Yes.
6	values, you look at adhesion and interface friction	6	Q And so for materials that one would typically
7	angles; is that correct?	7	see at a solid waste site, what would be the highest
8	A That would be correct.	8	number you would see in that range?
9	Q Did you do that in your analysis here?	9	A In waste, you know, I have not seen anybody use
10	Did you use numbers like that inputting the	10	numbers above about 35 degrees.
11	analysis we were talking about earlier on the computer?	11	Q Now, do all materials have these shear strength
12	A Yes.	12	parameters?
13	Q Okay. Let's talk about cohesion or adhesion.	13	A Yes.
14	How is that measured? What's the unit of measurement	14	Q Okay. Soils?
15	for cohesion?	15	A Yes.
16	A It would be a force over an area. We typically	16	Q Geocomposites?
17	see it as pounds per square foot.	17	A Yes.
18	Q What sort of ranges do you typically see from	18	Q Geomembranes?
19	materials that you would be looking at at a landfill?	19	A They have and they have interface there's
20	A Well, cohesion for solid waste would range	20	an interface strength associated with any two materials
21	somewhere between probably 250 to 500 pounds a square	21	laid against each other. And something like soils have
22	foot. In the in clays, we may see we may see the	22	internal strengths. So it would be soil-to-soil
23	number run from 500 up into the thousands. In the	23	strength.
24	rocks, it gets higher than that.	24	Q Solid waste has shear strength values as well;
25	Q Is zero the lowest value you can have for	25	is that correct?
	Page 682		Page 684
1	cohesion?	1	A Yes.
2	A Yes. If you have a material that was, say, a	2	Q Did you consider the shear strength values
3	clean sand, it would not have a cohesion.	3	various shear strength values for these various
4	Q All other things equal, is would that be the	4	materials when you did your calculations, sir?
5	most conservative number for the purposes of slope	5	A Yes. I mean, I've been running these type
6	stability calculations?	6	calculations for 15 years. I do them on a lot of
7	A A zero?	7	different sites. And so I have I that's an
8	Q Yes.	8	ongoing process of always evaluating shear strength
9	A Well, that's as low as you could go, so that	9	values.
10	would be the most conservative.	10	Q And without getting into the weeds here very
11	Q What about angle of friction?	11	much, there's a lot more going on here, but there's
12	A Angle	12	considerations of effective stress and total stress; is
13	Q How is angle of friction measured?	13	that fair to say?
14	A Angle of friction is actually the slope of a	14	A Yes.
15	line. And it's the way we when we run a test to	15	Q That's one of the analyses that's typically
16	determine the shear strength. And we what we get	16	done well, a type of analysis that's done for slope
17	from that test is actually the total shear strength.	17	stability at the sites, right?
18	Q And when you talk in terms of slope, are you	18	A That has to do with the internal strength of
19	talking about degrees, then?	19	soil. And we actually or actually use two analyses.
20	A Yes. So if we run at several normal loads, we	20 21	The total stress is a short-term when you look at it.
21 22	can plot a line through that and that line has a slope.	22	It's basically undrained.
23	And that slope has a the degrees. And so that's	23	And long-term would be an effective stress.  Q Did you consider total stress and effective
23 24	where we get an angle of friction.  It is measured in degrees. It is those	24	stress when you did your calculations?
2 <del>4</del> 25	degrees multiply the tangent is multiplied by the	25	A Yes.
		161.7	A 153.

37 (Pages 681 to 684)

			Page 687
1		1	
1 2	Q What about Peach shear strengths and residual	1 2	Did you use conservative values when you did your calculations?
3	shear strengths? That's another way of looking at things, isn't it?	3	A Yes.
4	A Well, and that has to do with interface	4	
5		5	Q Now, I've handed you a document that's been marked as BFI-6. What is BFI-6?
	strength values. A Peach strength would simply be how	6	
6 7	much force does it take or what is the strength up to	7	A It appears to be a correlation between slope
8	the point of movement.	8	angle and slope ratio.
9	Q Okay.	9	Q Will you look down at the bottom under the word "exhibit."
10	A And residual strength is once you get something to moving, to keep it moving, it takes less force.	10	A Yes.
11	Q Okay. Did you consider Peach shear strengths	11	Q What does it say?
12	and residual shear strengths in your analysis, sir?	12	A It says December the 18th, 2008, Chandler
13	A Yes. I considered those.	13	203EC.
14	Q With everything that you did, did you find any	14	
15	long-term slope at the final design that's proposed in	15	Q Does that appear to be Mr. Chandler's signature and a date underneath that in the middle of the page?
16		16	A Yes, sir. It's a signature and a date.
17	the application that had a factor of safety less than	17	Q Okay. Does this appear to be the result of the
18	5.0 (sic), long-term factor of safety?  A 1.5?	18	
19	Q Yes, sir.	19	exercise that Mr. Gosselink had Mr. Chandler go through at the deposition?
20	A I found nothing less than 1.5.	20	A That's what it appears to be.
21	Q And in terms of short-term factors of safety,	21	
22	anything lower than 1.3?	22	Q Do you specifically recall this exercise? A Yes, sir.
23	A I didn't find anything less than 1.3.	23	Q What was Mr. Chandler asked to look at?
24	Q Did you attend the deposition of Pierce	24	A He was asked to calculate, based on the lowest
25	Chandler, Mr. Adams?	25	published interface shear strengths, what would
23	Page 686	25	Page 688
_			
1	A Yes.	1	be factor of what would be the slope you would have
2	Q You were personally present during that	2	to factor safety of one.
3	deposition; is that correct?	3	Q Okay. Now, we talked about different types of
4	A Yes, I was.	4	analyses, right?
5	Q Do you recall discussion there about	5	A Right.
6	interface interface analysis?	6	Q Global analysis versus an interface analysis,
7	A Yes.	7	do you remember that?
8	Q And some criticisms that Mr. Chandler had of	8	A Yes.
9	your interface stability calculations, correct?	9	Q Is this a global analysis or an interface
10	A Correct.	10	analysis?
11	Q Do you recall an exercise that Mr. Gosselink	11	A This would be an interface or veneer analysis.
12	had Mr. Chandler go through?	12	Q Okay. And this is the one I believe you said
13	A Yes, I do.	13	can be and is typically done using hand calculations,
14	MR. CARLSON: May I approach, Your Honor?	14	but you have it input into a computer; is that right?
15 16	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir.	15	A Yes.
17	(Exhibit BFI No. 6 marked)	16	Q Okay. Or a spreadsheet. Okay.
	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Mr. Adams, do you recall that		And do you recall that Mr. Chandler was
18 19	the thrust of Mr. Chandler's criticisms of your	18	asked to use what he believed were the most conservative
20	calculations was that you didn't use conservative-enough	19 20	numbers and perform his factor of safety calculations to
	inputs for shear strengths?		determine an acceptable slope?  A That's what I recall.
21 22	A Yes.	21 22	
23	Q Did you use conservative values when you did	23	Q Okay. And what slope, based on your experience
24	your calculations A Yes, I believe I did.	24	being there and looking at this, do you recall Mr. Chandler coming up with as the steepest slope that
25	Q Let me finish my question.	24 25	would be acceptable using his conservative values?
23	Q Let the timest my question.	دعا	would be acceptable using his conservative values?

38 (Pages 685 to 688)

	Page 689		Daga 601
			Page 691
1	A 11.4-to-1.	1	MR. RENBARGER: Well, it assumes that
2	Q That means 11.4 units horizontally to 1	2	there's no excavation or anything else.
3	vertically; is that correct?	3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I can't agree. Your
4	A Yes, sir.	4	objection is overruled.
5	Q Are you aware, sir, of any landfill in Texas	5	Do you remember the question?
6	that uses 11.4-to-1 slopes?	6	THE WITNESS: No.
7	A For the above no. Not for abovegrade or	7	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Carlson, do you want
8	sidewall.	8	to try again?
9	Q Based on your experience, what is the typical	9	Mr. Carlson, do you remember the question?
10	sidewall slope angle that's used in a landfill?	10	MR. CARLSON: I'm going to I kind of do.
11	A The typical slope that I see for the belowgrade	11	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Let me give you a few a
12	slopes that have liners on them, three-to-one.	12	hypothetical here, okay? Let's say we have a landfill
13	Typically, the three-to-one is has become standard	13	here with three-to-one excavation slopes. Okay?
14	because it is stable and at that slope we can	14	A Okay.
15	effectively construct clay liners.	15	Q It doesn't matter what the size of it is.
16	Q In your experience, what is the typical slope	16	A Okay.
17	of final slopes, aboveground slopes?	17	Q And we have 11.4-to-1 side slopes abovegrade.
18	A Four-to-one.	18	Okay?
19 20	Q Do you know what the excavation slopes at the	19 20	A Okay.
21	TDSL Landfill in Creedmoor are?	21	Q Is that a very efficient landfill design?  A No.
22	A I believe I looked at the permit. I believe	22	Q And why is that, sir?
23	they're half-to-one.  Q Do you know what the side slopes the	23	A Because you would not be putting as much waste
24		24	in an over the side over an area.
25	aboveground slopes are to TDSL Landfill in Creedmoor are, sir?	25	Q Okay. If that was the standard in Texas and we
25	<u> </u>	23	- ·
	Page 690		Page 692
1	A I don't recall.	1	have the same waste disposal rates in the state, would
2	Q Do you believe that Mr. Gregory or any other	2	the landfills fill up quicker?
3	landfill operator in Texas would be happy with 11.4-to-1	3	A Well, if you had the I mean, yeah, if we had
4	final grade slope?	4	the exact same area and less height, then we would have
5	MR. RENBARGER: Objection. It's asking him	5	less capacity.
6	to speculate on what Mr. Gregory would be happy about.	6	Q It would fill up quicker, right?
7	He's not even a party that's here.	7	A Yeah.
8	MR. CARLSON: I'll withdraw the question.	8	Q And eventually you would have to close that and
9	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) In your opinion, sir, is it a	9	find another spot to put waste; is that correct?
10	prudent practice would it be a prudent practice from	10	A Yes.
11	a business standpoint to have 11.4-to-1 sidewall slopes?	11	Q Earlier this morning at the start of day,
12	A It would be inefficient.	12	Mr. Renbarger asked you a number of hypotheticals.
13	Q And why is that, sir?	13	Do you recall being asked a series of
14	A You would not be able to put much waste over a	14	hypotheticals?
15 16	lined area. And so it you have to for the cost of	15	A Yes.
16	the liner, it would be really hard to get enough waste	16	Q Okay. Did any of the hypotheticals that he
17	over to pay for it.	17	asked you to consider in your answers, did any of those
18	Q Would that ultimately result in having to have	18	square with any of with your understanding of the
19 20	more landfills instead of less in Texas if we used	19 20	facts surrounding the Sunset Farms Landfill, sir?
20 21	11.4-to-1 side slopes?	21	A Not particularly.
22	MR. RENBARGER: Objection; assumes facts	22	Q Do you have the TCEQ 2002 rules in front of
23	not in evidence.	23	you, sir? A No.
24	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there a response?  MR. CARLSON: I don't think it does. I'm	24	Q Is there not even a book there?
25	just asking a general question.	25	A No.
	just usking a general question.		11 110.

39 (Pages 689 to 692)

	Page 693		Page 695
1	MR. CARLSON: May I approach, Your Honor?	1	A Yes, I do.
2	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir.	2	Q I'm going to ask you some questions from a
3	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Mr. Adams, I've opened the	3	geotechnical perspective. Do you believe based on all
4	book to 330.305. It's called Unstable Areas. Do you	4	85 borings that had been done at this site and the
5	have that open there?	5	samples that came from those borings, that this site has
6	A Yes.	6	been the soils it cited are well-characterized from a
7	Q Do you recall being asked some questions by	7	geotechnical perspective?
8	Mr. Renbarger this morning about this particular	8	A Yes.
9	section?	9	Q Okay. Let's carve out the eight borings that
10	A Yes.	10	were done in 2004 that were done using the wash-rotary
11	Q And your understanding of this particular	11	method, okay?
12	section?	12	A Yes.
13	A Yes.	13	Q That gets us to 77 borings. And I would like
14	Q Is it your understanding that existing waste at	14	to ask you the same question: Do you believe based on
15 16	a facility that's the subject of a potential expansion,	15	those borings and any samples that were obtained and
	is that considered by the professional community as	16	tested from those borings that the soils at the site are
17	part of the unstable locations area?	17	well-characterized from a geotechnical standpoint?  A Yes, I do.
18 19	A Not to my understanding.  Q What is your understanding of TCEQ's position?	18 19	,
20	Does the TCEQ require applicants to consider existing	20	Q And let's carve out the other 10 that were done in 2004 to get back to the original 67 that was done by
21	waste when they make an unstable areas demonstration?	21	Raba-Kistner and perhaps others.
22	A Not to my knowledge.	22	Do you believe that the site is
23	MR. CARLSON: Judge, if we could go off the	23	well-characterized in terms of soils and soil
24	record, I would like to check my notes.	24	properties?
25	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Off the record.	25	A Yes, I do.
	Page 694		Page 696
1	(Off the record).	1	
2	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Mr. Adams, were you here this	2	Q You were asked some questions about the
3	morning for Mr. Snyder's testimony?	3	pre-Subtitle D area and the liner system in that area; do you recall that?
4	A I think I've been here all day. I think it was	4	A Yes.
5	yesterday that I heard his.	5	Q Did you examine or have you looked at SLERs and
6	Q It's a long time.	6	correspondence pertaining to SLERs over the course of
7	A Yeah, that's true.	7	your work at the facility?
8	Q Let me be a little more exact. Were you here	8	A Yes.
9	at all points during his testimony? Were you here while	9	Q Okay. Could you what is a SLER?
10	there was active questioning and answers going on?	10	A It is a report on a liner construction. It's a
11	A Yesterday I believe I I believe he might	11	Soil Liner Evaluation Report officially is what it's
12	have testified the day before, and I wasn't here.	12	called. But it's a report that's sent to the State that
13	Q Okay. As far as yesterday, you were here when	13	certifies that this liner was properly constructed.
14	he was being questioned; is that the case?	14	Q Do you know when the first cell was constructed
15	A Yes.	15	or roughly when the first cell was constructed at Sunset
16	Q Do you recall the questions and answers about	16	Farms?
17	the boring plan that was done in 2004?	17	A I think it was in the early '80s.
18	A Yes, sir.	18	Q Okay. At that time, was there some was it
19	Q And did you have any reason to disagree with	19	either a requirement that an operator prepare and send
20	any of Mr. Snyder's answers to the questions that were	20	SLERs to either TCEQ or its predecessor?
21	posed to him?	21	A That's my understanding. Now, that predates me
22	A No.	22	a little bit.
23	Q Do you recall the question and answer about the	23	Q Put another way: Is it your understanding
24	total number of borings that were done at the site	24	do you have an understanding whether since 1992 there's
25	versus the 18 that were done in 2004?	25	been some requirement that an operator provide some sort

40 (Pages 693 to 696)

22

23

24

25

part of that process?

Q And water is burned up as a process -- as a

have gas condensate. There's moisture in the gas.

A Yeah, I mean, gas carries water. That's why we

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 697 Page 699 of verification about how a liner has been constructed 1 Q Mr. Blackburn also posed a hypothetical in 2 2 which he had ground -- or a water level inside the at a particular site? 3 A Yes, sir. That's my understanding. 3 landfill above the ground level outside the landfill. 4 Q Okay. And you've reviewed SLERs or similar 4 Do you remember that question? 5 A Yes. documents and correspondence pertaining to those; is 5 6 that correct? 6 Q Or that hypothetical? 7 A Yes. 7 A Right. 8 Q What is your understanding regarding how the 8 Q Have you seen anything personally at Sunset 9 pre-Subtitle D area of this landfill was constructed in 9 Farms that would indicate that there's anything close to 10 terms of the construction of the liner itself? 10 that happening at this site? 11 11 A My understanding is that it has a minimum of A No. I've not seen anything. 12 three feet of compacted clay liner that would have been 12 Q Just a last couple of questions. 13 put in and compacted under the moisture control. 13 How long have you been working at and 14 Q Okay. Based on your understanding of this site 14 around the Sunset Farms site? 15 and the soils at this site, do you believe that would be 15 A Since, I believe, around 2004. 16 an impermeable -- or how would you characterize the 16 Q Have you personally -- you've been out to the 17 permeability of that particular water system? 17 site before; is that correct? 18 18 A It was a low permeability barrier. A Yes. I've been to the site on several 19 Q Do you recall Mr. Blackburn asking you some 19 occasions. 20 questions about infiltration? 20 Q Have you been out there when any of the last 21 21 A Yes. cells have been constructed? 22 22 Q Do you recall talking a little bit about water A Yes. I went out when the -- I think the last 23 balance? 23 cell, the one -- when it was being constructed, I went 24 24 A Yes. out and looked at the excavation and talked to the 25 Q What is water balance? 25 contractor. Page 698 Page 700 1 Q So you've personally seen the soils -- you've 1 A It's an accounting of trying to determine how 2 much water may reach, say, the bottom of a landfill by 2 actually seen the soils that are at least underneath a 3 calculating how much potentially could go into it and 3 portion of -- or --4 what happens to it along the way. 4 A Yes. In 2000 and --5 5 Q What can happen to the water along the way? Q Let me finish my question; sorry. Make it 6 A Well, as water falls from the top, naturally 6 easier for our court reporter. 7 some of it can run off. Some portion of it will be in 7 Have you actually physically seen the soils 8 the upper part of the soil matrix, and it may be taken 8 in an excavated condition out there, sir? 9 out later by evapotranspiration. Some of it will go 9 A Yes, I have. 10 down through the waste. And if the waste -- it can be, 10 Q Have you seen anything out there personally 11 the waste, as I say, at fill capacity. That's the 11 that would lead you to conclude that the soils at this 12 capacity of the waste to absorb and hold on to water. 12 site are -- would be in any respect incompatible with 13 So some of it will be held by the waste. Some of it 13 use as a liner or other landfill-related materials? 14 will continue down. Like that -- you know, as gas is 14 A No. 15 generated, some of it may be used up, and eventually 15 Q Okay. Is this -- how would you characterize 16 some part of it may make it to the bottom. the soils at this site in terms of their use for MSW 16 17 Q Do you have any understanding whether water can |17 landfill construction purposes? 18 be consumed using -- through some sort of bioreactive 18 A They're very good soils for those purposes. 19 process in a landfill? 19 They have the material properties that we look for to 20 A Yes. I understand that -- you know, that 20 build liners and covers, and they work relatively well 21 21 for all of the needs that we have. That's why I assume process does require water.

41 (Pages 697 to 700)

we have so many landfills that are sited in that

MR. CARLSON: Pass the witness.

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Who seeks

22

23

24

25

formation.

	Page 701		Page 703
1	cross-examination?	1	MR. RENBARGER: That's what I was
2	MR. MORSE: Your Honor, could I have one	2	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So you do?
3	second off the record to clarify something before I	3	MR. RENBARGER: Okay. I do. Yes, sir.
4	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Off the record.	4	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. Go ahead.
5	(Off the record)	5	MR. RENBARGER: Thank you.
6	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Back on the record.	6	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Sorry, Mr. Adams. Trying
7	Mr. Morse?	7	to get you through.
8	MR. MORSE: No questions, Your Honor.	8	THE WITNESS: Yeah, it's way too soon.
9	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Anyone else?	9	(Discussion off the record)
10	MS. MANN: I have a few questions.	10	RECROSS-EXAMINATION
11	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Mann?	11	BY MR. RENBARGER:
12	RECROSS-EXAMINATION	12	Q It won't take me just a moment, Mr. Adams.
13	BY MS. MANN:	13	A Okay.
14	Q Hi. Mr. Carlson asked you about what could	14	Q A moment ago in response to some of
15	happen to the water as it moves through the landfill. I	15	Mr. Carlson's questions, I believe you were talking
16	think we were really talking about over the pre-Subtitle	16	about a worst-case analysis, right?
17	D area, but this question would go to both, any areas	17	A Yes.
18	within the landfill.	18	Q And I believe you indicated that in attempting
19	As the water infiltrates the landfill and	19	to define a worst-case analysis for purposes of your
20	maybe it gets taken up by the waste in the landfill,	20	evaluations of slope stability, that you would keep
21	will that also lead to increase of leachate production	21	factoring in any number of different variables until you
22	generally or	22	finally found a case where the factor of safety was less
23	A Well, more water in would increase leachate	23	than one, right?
24	production. If you increase the amount of water coming	24	A Sometimes I do that. I said what I'm looking
25	in, you would have	25	for to present is a factor of safety of what's the
	Page 702		Page 704
1	Q Okay. So some of the water that comes in	1	lowest factor of safety. But often just as a
2	some of the rain that falls in the landfill will either	2	sensitivity analysis
3	run off or be absorbed by some of the soil or be	3	Q Yes, sir.
4	absorbed by some of the waste, thereby creating more	4	A I will change certain variables and adjust
5	leachate, potentially?	5	them to see, okay, where does the factor of safety drop
6	A Well, if it's being absorbed by the waste, it's	6	to one, do I feel, in this layer. And it helps me it
7	not leachate in the fact that it's not freed water.	7	helps me to know which layers are critical.
8	Q Right. And does additional water lead to	8	Q I understand. And I guess my question is this:
9	additional decomposition of the waste within the	9	Did you perform that type of analysis with the Sunset
10	landfill?	10	Farms Landfill to determine what are the variables I
11	A That's my understanding. I mean, I'm not an	11	need to plug in to this equation for it to come up with
12	expert on decomposition, but my understanding is more	12	a factor of safety of less than one?
13	water accelerates decomposition.	13	A Of less than one?
14	MS. MANN: No further questions.	14	Q Yes, sir.
15	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Anyone else?	15	A Specifically, I don't remember. I probably did
16	(No response)	16	because, as a matter of practice, I generally do that.
17	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Thank you, Mr. Adams.	17	Q But as you sit here today you don't recall
18	You're excused.	18	that; is that your testimony?
19	MR. RENBARGER: I believe I excuse me.	19	A I don't recall what the numbers would be if I
20	I thought we were	20	did it.
21	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Oh, I was asking if	21	Q Could I refer you to TJFA Exhibit 14, please.
22	anyone else had cross-examination. Do you?	22	A Okay. I have it.
23	MR. RENBARGER: Oh, no. I may have a	23	Q If we look down under Footnote 1 to TJFA
24	question with his redirect.	24	Exhibit 14, that's the Table 2.4, and Footnote 1, I
25	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: That's what I'm asking.	25	believe Mr. Carlson questioned you on this, about "the

42 (Pages 701 to 704)

24

25

interface strength for a geosynthetic layer.

A I understood that to be the lowest published

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

501	AH DOCKET NO. 302-00-21/0	1	CEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW
	Page 705		Page 707
1	uncertainty of the strength measurements is smallest	1	Q Okay. Did you understand that to be based on a
2	when the soil conditions are uniform and high quality	2	smooth geomembrane over a clay liner?
3	strength test data provide a consistent, complete, and	3	A I understood that to be the lowest. It was
4	logical picture of strength characteristics."	4	based on I believe in his prefiled, the statement was
5	Do you see that?	5	made that when you use the lowest published interface
6	A Yes.	6	shear strength, the factor of safety is less than unity.
7	Q Okay. Relative to that, I guess, definition or	7	So the question back when I'm saying this this is
8	footnote, if you will, what are high quality strength	8	what I recall.
9	test data? What do those consist of?	9	Q Yes, sir.
10	A Well, it would it could be unconfined	10	A That the question to him was: Okay, if you use
11	compressive strengths. They could be typically, they	11	the lowest, then what slope gives unity will produce
12	could be blow counts from the borings. They could be	12	unity? And that was the calculation.
13	the unit weight test to give us an indication, it's	13	Q Okay. But with respect to the actual published
14	strength measurements. Let's say all of these things	14	strengths that he used, was it your understanding that
15	are test data to give us indication about strengths.	15	he was using it based on a smooth geomembrane interface
16	Q Would you agree with me that the soil	16	with a clay liner?
17	properties of the Taylor marl, particularly the	17	A No. I didn't know that.
18	weathered Taylor marl, aren't those considered to	18	Q Okay. Would you agree with me that most
19	possess high plasticity?	19	landfill designs that we see today don't use smooth
20	A Yes.	20	geomembranes on their slope surfaces?
21	Q And isn't it true that the higher the	21	A Yes. I would agree with that.
22	plasticity of soils, the lower the shear strengths?	22	Q Okay. And would you also agree with me that no
23	A The lower the friction values. But you can	23	matter how many stability analyses that one may run,
24 25	have high plasticity with fields that have a very high	24 25	that they aren't any better than the input, right?  A Yes. That would be true.
⊿5	cohesion value.	25	
	Page 706		Page 708
1	Q I understand. But I was talking about Taylor	1	MR. RENBARGER: Pass the witness.
2	in specific an unweathered Taylor that we find at the	2	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn?
3	Sunset Farm Landfill facility. Those are highly	3	MR. BLACKBURN: I have no questions.
4	plasticity soils, right?	4	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Further direct?
5	A Yeah.	5	MR. CARLSON: About three minutes, Your
6	Q Let's move for a moment to BFI-6, please.	6	Honor, if I may approach.
7	A Okay.	7	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir.
8	Q And I believe Mr. Carlson did ask you some of	8	MR. CARLSON: And I've got a document.
9	the questions about this, and I believe the point that	9	It's a voluminous document. I don't have 11 copies of
10	he was trying to make is that a slope angle of over	10	it. I do plan to introduce pages of it through another
11 12	11-to-1 would be far away from the norm in landfill	11	witness later on in this hearing. It's the TDSL permit
13	practice today, correct?	12	application we subpoenaed the other day.
14	A That's what I understood, yes, sir.	13	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. MR. CARLSON: I just want to ask some
15	Q And that would be based on the five-degree	14	·
16	slope angle, correct?	15 16	questions. I am not going to offer it. I just want to
16 17	A Right.	17	ask him some questions off of it. I just can't show it to everybody. I will represent to the Judge we did
18	Q Okay. And, again, you were present when Mr. Chandler hand-calculated these numbers that appear	18	after we got copies of the TDSL document, we scanned it
10 19	on BFI-6, correct?	19	and provided CD-ROMs that have the document. For the
20	A Yes, sir.	20	record, I'll just tell everybody I've got the supplement
21	Q What did you understand the inputs to be for	21	geoperformance design standard document.
22	him to obtain the five-degree slope angle and then with	22	MR. RENBARGER: If I might ask, Judge, and
23	the resulting slope ratio of the 11.43-to-1?	23	perhaps Mr. Carlson can respond for us, I'm not sure how
2.3	the resulting slope fatto of the 11.45-to-1;	[	permaps wit. Carison can respond for us, this not sufe now

43 (Pages 705 to 708)

that may relate to -- perhaps he can tell us -- how that

may relate to the recross that we just conducted.

24

25

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 709
                                                                                                               Page 711
              MR. CARLSON: It has to do with the Table
                                                                1
                                                                        Q That's fine.
 2
      2.4 and the uniformity of the soils at the site and the
                                                                2
                                                                        A Okay.
 3
      determination of the factors.
                                                                3
                                                                        Q I've opened the document up to Page 24. And I
 4
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. First of all, does
                                                                     would just like to ask you -- do you understand this
                                                                4
 5
                                                                5
      anyone dispute the representation that they have
                                                                     document to relate to the TDSL site in Creedmoor in
 6
      received, at least on a CD-ROM, a copy of this TDSL
                                                                6
                                                                     southern Travis County?
 7
      permit?
                                                                7
                                                                        A Yes, sir.
 8
                                                                8
                                                                        Q And is the TDSL site located, in your opinion,
              (No response)
 9
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. In the absence of
                                                                9
                                                                     in soils that are similar to the soils at the Sunset
10
      a record of a dispute, I'll assume the representation is
                                                               10
                                                                     Farms site?
11
                                                               11
      correct.
                                                                        A Yes.
12
                                                              12
              MR. RENBARGER: Judge, the only thing I can
                                                                        Q Okay. Would you read for the record the line
13
      point out along that line would be that we did receive a
                                                              13
                                                                     beginning -- towards the end of the first full paragraph
14
      number of e-mail scans from Mr. Carlson's law firm this
                                                              14
                                                                     beginning with the words "The narrow"?
15
                                                              15
                                                                        A "The narrow range between the percent passing
      past weekend before the hearing started. And I don't
16
      know that we have had an opportunity to review it.
                                                              16
                                                                     the No. 200 mesh sieve, 95 to 99 percent, and between
17
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yeah, I --
                                                              17
                                                                     the lowest and highest plasticity index, 30 to 44,
18
              MR. RENBARGER: Some of which those
                                                              18
                                                                     indicates that the weathered Taylor and the overlying
19
      attachments would not open, so I can't represent to you
                                                              19
                                                                     soil are remarkably uniform, homogeneous, and
20
      whether we have it or not.
                                                              20
                                                                     isotropic."
21
              MR. CARLSON: And I'd like to correct
                                                              21
                                                                        Q Would you agree that the soils at the Sunset
22
      something. Mr. Jimenez has corrected something for me.
                                                              22
                                                                     Farms facility are uniform, homogeneous, and isotropic?
23
      The document that I have in front of me was a document
                                                               23
                                                                        A Yes.
24
                                                              24
      that was obtained through the subpoena -- a subpoena
                                                                        Q Thank you, sir.
25
                                                               25
      with the Stecher deposition subpoena.
                                                                             MR. CARLSON: I'll pass the witness.
                                                Page 710
                                                                                                               Page 712
 1
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Let's go off the record.
                                                                1
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Anything more?
 2
               (Discussion off the record)
                                                                2
                                                                             (No response)
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. Thank you,
 3
               MR. CARLSON: If I may approach, Judge?
                                                                3
 4
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes.
                                                                4
                                                                     Mr. Adams. This time you're excused.
 5
                                                                5
              FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION
                                                                             Why don't we take our afternoon break now
 6
                                                                6
      BY MR. CARLSON:
                                                                     rather than call the next witness, and we'll be in break
 7
                                                                7
                                                                     for 10 minutes.
         Q Mr. Adams, do you recall being asked questions
 8
      now by both myself and Mr. Renbarger about Table 2-4
                                                                8
                                                                             (Recess: 2:53 p.m. to 3:18 p.m.)
 9
      from the EPA Manual that deals with factors of safety --
                                                                9
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. Is everyone ready?
10
         A Yes.
                                                               10
                                                                     Let's go back on the record.
11
         Q -- and the two footnotes that we've been
                                                               11
                                                                             And, Mr. Carlson, you want to call your
12
      discussing?
                                                               12
                                                                     next witness?
13
         A Yes.
                                                               13
                                                                            MR. CARLSON: Yes, Judge. Applicant calls
14
         Q I'm going to hand you a document that's -- I'll
                                                               14
                                                                     Kevin Carel.
15
      just ask you to read what the title of it says, please.
                                                               15
                                                                             Mr. Carel, if you would take the oath,
16
         A Supplement to Performance Standard Design
                                                               16
                                                                     please.
17
      Criteria and Basis, Texas Disposal Systems Landfill,
                                                               17
                                                                             (Witness sworn)
18
      Inc., Type 1 Municipal Solid Waste Disposal Facility,
                                                               18
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Thank you. Please have a
19
      Travis County, Permit No. 2123.
                                                               19
                                                                     seat. And pull that microphone close to you as you sit
20
         Q And it says that it was prepared for whom or
                                                               20
                                                                     down, please.
21
      what?
                                                               21
                                                                               KEVIN TIMOTHY CAREL,
22
         A Prepared for Texas Disposal Systems Landfill,
                                                               22
                                                                     having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
23
                                                               23
                                                                                DIRECT EXAMINATION
      Inc, Prepared by Robert S. Kier, Ph.D. CPG.
24
                                                               24
                                                                     BY MR. CARLSON:
              Do you want me to read past that or is
25
                                                               25
                                                                       Q Please state your full name.
      that --
```

44 (Pages 709 to 712)

	Page 712		David 715
	Page 713		Page 715
1	A Kevin Timothy Carel.	1	Q Could you explain the reason for those changes,
2	Q And what is your business address, Mr. Carel?	2	sir?
3	A 136 Pecan Street, Keller, Texas.	3	A Just simply a counting error.
4	Q What is your occupation, sir?	4	Q Some bad math by the lawyer you were working
5	A I am a geologist and owner of the company.	5	with on this?
6 7	Q What did you and your company have to do what did you have to do with this application,	6 7	A Oh, perhaps so. Q Other than those two changes and are those
8	Mr. Carel?	8	reflected on a sheet that has redline strike-outs, sir?
9	A I reviewed the Groundwater Sampling and	9	A Yes.
10	Analysis Plan, Attachment 11, and provided comments to		Q Okay. And those are the only changes you have
11	Mr. Mike Snyder.	11	to your prefiled?
12	Q Did you prepare prefiled testimony, Mr. Carel?	12	A Yes.
13	A Yes, sir.	13	Q You had previously looked at Exhibit KC-2,
14	Q And if you will look down below you, someplace	14	which is your resume. Do you recall? Did you identify
15	there should be a binder that has copies of the	15	that as your resume?
16	Applicant's prefiled testimony. Would you look for	16	A Yes, sir.
17	Applicant's Exhibit KC-1, please?	17	Q Is that a true and correct copy of your current
18	A (Witness complies.)	18	resume?
19	MR. CARLSON: Judge, I might be able to	19	A I just noticed that there's a class left off of
20	help him out a little bit.	20	it.
21	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes. Please do.	21	Q Okay. So you attended one more class since
22	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Did you find it, Mr. Carel?	22	that resume was prepared and submitted; is that correct?
23	A I just found my resume.	23	A Yes, I have.
24	Q That's the exhibits.	24	Q What class is that, sir?
25	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Off the record.	25	A I'm sorry. I don't remember the exact name of
	Page 714		Page 716
1	(Discussion off the record)	1	it, but it's a statistical analysis class that I
2	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Back on the record.	2	attended, gosh, within the last year or two. I can't
3	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Mr. Carel, have you found a	3	remember the exact date.
4	copy or the copy of Applicant's Exhibit KC-1?	4	Q Other than that particular class or seminar,
5	A Yes, sir.	5	any other changes to Exhibit KC-2?
6	Q Could you confirm that that's a true and	6	A None that I'm aware of.
7	correct copy of your prefiled testimony, sir?	7	Q Okay. You're not sponsoring any particular
8	A Yes, it appears to be.	8	portion of the application; is that correct?
9	Q Do you have any changes or clarifications or	9	A That's correct.
10	revisions that you would like to make to that prefiled	10	Q Okay. Do you adopt your prefiled testimony,
11	testimony at this point in time?	11	Mr. Carel, as true and correct in the same manner as if
12	A Yes, I do.	12	you were providing that testimony here live today?
13 14	Q Okay.	13 14	A Yes, I do.
15	MR. CARLSON: Judge, may I approach? I,	15	MR. CARLSON: With that, Judge, Applicant
16	actually, think I've got the system down here this time.  JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir.	16	offers the prefiled testimony, KC-1, as well as all of the exhibits referenced and attached thereto.
17	MR. CARLSON: We've gone high tech.	17	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: That would be which
18	(Exhibit BFI No. 7 marked)	18	was there's a separate binder with the attachments
19	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Mr. Carel, what changes or	19	MR. CARLSON: Yes.
20	corrections would you like to make at this time?	20	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: for those witnesses.
21	A Yes. On Page 19, Line 2, the word "two" should	21	MR. CARLSON: Sure.
22	be "one."	22	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: It looks like it's just
23	Q Okay. Anything else?	23	his resume.
24	A Line 14 should read: "Conclusions were for the	24	MR. CARLSON: It's just his resume. It's
25	other investigation."	25	just so he can
	-		

45 (Pages 713 to 716)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 717
                                                                                                                Page 719
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. So just KC-1 and
                                                                 1
                                                                      a little bit -- or explain further about what the
 2
      2? Any objections beyond what of the -- all of the
                                                                 2
                                                                      assessment monitoring is?
 3
                                                                 3
      prefiled?
                                                                         A Assessment monitoring involves collecting
              MR. RENBARGER: No.
                                                                 4
                                                                      additional samples and having those analyzed for
 4
 5
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. So KC-1 and 2 are
                                                                 5
                                                                      additional compounds. The additional suite involves
 6
                                                                 6
                                                                      additional metals, additional volatile organic
 7
              (Exhibit BFI Nos. KC-1 and KC-2 admitted)
                                                                 7
                                                                      compounds, semivolatile organic compounds, herbicides
 8
              MR. CARLSON: Pass the witness.
                                                                 8
                                                                      and pesticides, a total of 213, if I remember right.
 9
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Cross-examination,
                                                                 9
                                                                         Q Okay. And so the regular -- backing up in the
10
      Mr. Terrill?
                                                                10
                                                                      regular monitoring events that normally happen in each
11
                                                                11
                                                                      monitoring well, these are the semiannual events; is
              Austin?
12
                                                               12
              Travis?
                                                                      that correct?
13
                                                               13
              MR. MORSE: No, sir.
                                                                         A That's correct.
14
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms Mann?
                                                               14
                                                                         Q And if you get a statistically significant
15
                 CROSS-EXAMINATION
                                                               15
                                                                      detect, you move into assessment monitoring. And what's
16
                                                               16
      BY MS. MANN:
                                                                      the frequency of that monitoring?
17
                                                                17
         Q Good afternoon.
                                                                         A It's the same frequency, semiannual.
18
                                                               18
                                                                         Q It's just for a bigger suite of constituents?
         A Hello.
19
         Q You testified that Monitoring Well 30 is
                                                                19
20
      undergoing assessment monitoring. Do you recall that
                                                               20
                                                                         Q Okay.
21
                                                               21
      testimony?
                                                                         A I should probably clarify that you review
22
                                                                22
         A I do.
                                                                      the -- what's called Appendix 2, the 213 or so
23
                                                                23
         Q And could you explain a little bit more about
                                                                      constituents. Any new detections are added to the
24
      why it's undergoing -- and is it still currently
                                                                24
                                                                      monitoring list. And it -- and that compound or
25
      undergoing assessment monitoring?
                                                                25
                                                                      compounds, along with the Appendix 1 compounds, the
                                                 Page 718
                                                                                                                 Page 720
 1
                                                                 1
                                                                      routine parameters, are analyzed semiannually.
         A Yes, it is.
 2
         Q And can you explain a little bit about why
                                                                 2
                                                                         Q So those become routine analyses?
 3
      that's ongoing?
                                                                 3
                                                                         A Yes.
 4
                                                                 4
                                                                         Q Okay. On the same page of your prefiled --
         A Yes. Monitoring Well 30, at some point in
 5
                                                                 5
                                                                      I'll just refer you to Page 17 -- the question you
      time -- I don't remember the date -- during a specific
 6
                                                                 6
                                                                      answered is: Are there any wells at Sunset Farms that
      sampling event, there was a detection of an organic
 7
                                                                 7
                                                                      are currently undergoing assessment monitoring?
      compound. I believe it's called 1,1-dichloroethane.
                                                                 8
 8
      It's often referred to as 1,1-DCA. Subsequently, a --
                                                                              So my question is: Have there been other
 9
      what's called a verification resample was collected and
                                                                 9
                                                                      monitoring wells at Sunset Farms in the past that have
10
      the detection was confirmed.
                                                                10
                                                                      undergone assessment monitoring? Underwent, undergone,
11
                                                                11
               That's considered a statistically
                                                                      whatever the correct past tense of "undergo" is.
                                                               12
12
      significant change or a statistically significant
                                                                         A Yes.
13
      increase. And when that's confirmed, then the well
                                                               13
                                                                              Not that I'm aware of.
14
                                                               14
                                                                         Q Okay. Monitoring wells are generally
      enters into assessment monitoring.
15
                                                               15
                                                                      downgradient from some potential pollution source,
               And do you want me to explain what
16
                                                                16
      assessment monitoring is?
17
         Q Sure, but let me ask you another question real
                                                                17
                                                                         A There are two different types. There are
18
      quick. You said it's a statistically -- what was the --
                                                                18
                                                                      upgradient or background wells, and there are
19
         A Statistically significant change or
                                                                19
                                                                      downgradient or also called point-of-compliance wells.
20
      statistically significant increase.
                                                                20
                                                                         Q And what kind of well is this monitoring well?
21
         Q And is that an increase from baseline
                                                                21
                                                                         A I believe MW-30 is considered a
22
                                                                22
      conditions?
                                                                      point-of-compliance well.
23
                                                                23
                                                                         Q And --
         A Yes. It's statistically significant over
24
                                                                24
                                                                         A I'm not certain about that, but I believe that
      background.
25
         Q And, yes, could you please go on and explain it
```

46 (Pages 717 to 720)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 721
                                                                                                                  Page 723
         Q Okay. So then would you know whether or not
                                                                  1
                                                                       but that's correct. Statistically significant over
 2
      MW-30 is downgradient of any particular portion of the
                                                                  2
                                                                       background.
 3
                                                                  3
      landfill? In other words, I'm curious to know whether
                                                                               MS. MANN: I have no further questions.
 4
                                                                               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: The Executive Director?
      or not it's downgradient from the pre-Subtitle D area or
                                                                  4
 5
                                                                  5
                                                                               MR. SHEPHERD: The ED passes.
      the post-Subtitle D area or --
 6
         A You know, to be honest with you, I'm not that
                                                                  6
                                                                               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Let's see. For TJFA?
                                                                  7
 7
      familiar with the pre-Subtitle D/post-Subtitle D.
                                                                       One day I'll get that straight.
 8
      That's not really what I get into, so I couldn't answer
                                                                  8
                                                                               MR. RENBARGER: So will I, Judge.
                                                                                  CROSS-EXAMINATION
 9
                                                                  9
      that specifically anyway.
10
         Q Okay. In your testimony you discuss the
                                                                10
                                                                       BY MR. RENBARGER:
11
      groundwater protection standards. And you say that the
                                                                11
                                                                          O Good afternoon, Mr. Carel.
12
                                                                12
      groundwater protection standards, the maximum
                                                                          A Good afternoon.
13
      concentration of the constituent allowed in the
                                                                13
                                                                          Q My name is Bob Renbarger. I'm an attorney from
14
      groundwater under the regulations.
                                                                14
                                                                       TJFA. And I do have some questions for you.
15
                                                                15
               Do you have -- do you know how those are
                                                                               I understand from your direct testimony
16
      developed -- how those standards are developed?
                                                                16
                                                                       that you reviewed and assisted Mr. Snyder in the
17
                                                                17
         A Well, I don't know specifically. The EPA has
                                                                       preparation of the Groundwater Sampling Analysis Plan
18
      developed what's called maximum contaminant levels. We 18
                                                                       included in the application; is that correct?
19
      use those for the groundwater protection standard, and I
                                                                19
                                                                          A I reviewed it, yes.
20
      don't know specifically how they're developed. There's
                                                                20
                                                                          Q Okay. In your review of the Groundwater
21
                                                                21
      some toxicology involved in them.
                                                                       Sampling and Analysis Plan, did you make a comparison of
22
                                                                22
         Q Are these related somehow to drinking water
                                                                       that plan to the one currently at place at the BFI
23
                                                                23
      standards?
                                                                       facility?
24
                                                                24
                                                                          A I don't recall.
         A Yes. The maximum contaminant levels are the
25
      primary drinking water standards. When there's not a
                                                                25
                                                                          Q Are you familiar with the existing Groundwater
                                                  Page 722
                                                                                                                  Page 724
      MCL, we refer to the -- a table in the TCEQ risk
                                                                  1
                                                                       Sampling and Analysis Plan at BFI's facility?
 2
      reduction rules. Not all of the parameters have MCLs.
                                                                  2
                                                                          A I'm familiar with it in general terms, not
 3
         Q Okay. So I understand -- and I'm speaking of
                                                                  3
                                                                       specific. No, I don't know that I can recite specifics.
 4
      Monitoring Well 30. There was a significantly --
                                                                  4
                                                                          Q But it is a fact, isn't it, since 1999 that you
 5
                                                                  5
      statistically significant detect of 1,1-dichloroethylene
                                                                       or your company have been performing groundwater
 6
                                                                       monitoring services for the BFI Sunset Farms Landfill
      which prompted assessment monitoring, but nothing went
                                                                  6
 7
                                                                  7
      beyond that because the maximum concentration of that
                                                                       facility, correct?
 8
      constituent was below the prospective GWPS; is that
                                                                  8
                                                                          A That's correct. We do statistical analysis and
 9
      correct? In other words, there was no remediation or
                                                                  9
                                                                       prepare the groundwater monitoring reports.
10
      further investigation required; is that correct?
                                                                10
                                                                          Q Do you recall as a result of your review of the
11
                                                                11
         A That's correct.
                                                                       Groundwater Sampling and Analysis Plan proposed in this
12
               To be specific, it's 1,1-dichloroethane
                                                                12
                                                                       application if you made any suggested changes?
13
      not -ethylene.
                                                                13
                                                                          A Yes, I believe we did.
14
         Q Thank you.
                                                                14
                                                                          Q When you say "we," are you referring to
15
                                                                15
                                                                       yourself or your corporation, your company?
         A And, yes, there's no corrective action required
16
                                                                16
                                                                          A My company.
      at this point.
17
         Q How long does that assessment monitoring
                                                                17
                                                                          Q Could you identify, please, some of the
18
      continue? Is it indefinite?
                                                                18
                                                                       suggested changes that you recommended?
19
         A I'm reluctant to recite the rules, but it's
                                                                19
                                                                          A One of the suggested changes was to modify the
20
      something to the effect of two -- at least two events
                                                                20
                                                                       constituents being analyzed to include total metals.
21
                                                                21
      where there are no more statistically significant
                                                                          Q Are you suggesting, then, that the Groundwater
22
                                                                22
      increases.
                                                                       Sampling and Analysis Plan submitted to you for review
23
         Q And that's increases over baseline, not
                                                                23
                                                                       from Mr. Snyder did not contain that parameter?
24
                                                                24
      increases from the detect level, correct?
                                                                          A Those parameters, yes. I believe that's the
25
                                                                25
         A Well, in this case, they're one in the same,
                                                                       case.
```

47 (Pages 721 to 724)

	Page 725		Page 727
1	Q Is it your understanding that groundwater	1	compounds in former Monitoring Well 9?
2	sampling and analysis plans are required to contain	2	A Sir, if I remember right, MW-9 was plugged and
3	those parameters?	3	abandoned prior to 1999 and replaced with another
4	A To contain total metals?	4	monitor well. I've not done any work on MW-9.
5	Q Yes, sir.	5	Q So you have no knowledge of that; is that your
6	A Yes. Total metals are in the they're part	6	testimony?
7	of Appendix 1 that are in the TCEQ regulations.	7	A Well, I believe I understand that MW-9 had
8	Q Are you aware of any reason why the proposed	8	organic compounds in the past. I just want to clarify
9	Groundwater Sampling and Analysis Plan submitted for	9	that it was prior to our work on the facility.
10	your review did not contain total metals as the	10	Q Is it your understanding, then, that MW-9 is in
11	parameters?	11	close proximity or was in close proximity to existing
12	A Yes.	12	Monitoring Well 30?
13	Q What is that?	13	A I'm not really certain the distance MW-9 was
14	A Historically, the TCEQ allow facilities to	14	from where MW-30 is today.
15	sample and analyze for an alternate list of parameters.	15	Q Have you heard that the detections at MW-9
16	And that alternate list included other parameters I	16	or detection MW-9, prior to its plugging, was also for
17	refer to as inorganic parameters. And they were	17	the compound 1,1-DCA?
18	analyzed on a dissolved basis.	18	A Sir, I know that it had some organic compounds
19	Q Are you familiar with the rule changes for	19	or an organic compound detected. I wasn't specifically
20	groundwater monitoring that came about as a result of	20	familiar with the fact that it was 1,1-DCA.
21	the 2006 changes to the MSW rules?	21	Q And you are aware, I'm assuming, that MW-30 is
22	A Yes, sir.	22	currently located on the southernmost boundary of the
23	Q Okay. What changes occurred with respect to	23	point of compliance between the BFI and the Waste
24	groundwater monitoring in the 2006 MSW rule changes?	24	Management Landfill facilities, correct?
25	A There were numerous changes. I can't recite	25	A That's correct.
	Page 726		Page 728
1	all of them to you.	1	Q Mr. Carel, what's an alternative source
2	Q Were any of the rule changes of the 2006 MSW	2	determination?
3	rules incorporated into the Groundwater Sampling and	3	MR. CARLSON: Demonstration.
4	Analysis Plan submitted as a part of this application?	4	MR. RENBARGER: Demonstration.
5	A I think the total metals were, yes.	5	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Demonstration.
6	Q Can you think of anything else?	6	A An alternate source demonstration also, if I
7	A Not that I'm aware of.	7	could refer to it as ASD.
8	Q When you were referring to the total metals,	8	Q Please do. It would help me.
9	are we talking about filtered versus unfiltered testing?	9	A They are a report that are allowed by the
10	A That's correct. Total is the same as	10	federal and state rules that are allowed to demonstrate
11	unfiltered.	11	when a constituent has statistical exceedance that is
12	Q Thank you.	12	due to a cause other than the landfill.
13	And I understand from your questioning from	13	Q In the course of your work with BFI since 1999,
14	the Public Interest Counsel that, to your knowledge,	14	have you ever submitted an ASD for any exceedances of
15	there's only been one occasion since you've been	15	constituents detected at the BFI facility?
16	involved I guess that's since 1999 where a well at	16	A Yes, we have.
17	the BFI Sunset Farms Landfill has undergone or been	17	Q Approximately how many times?
18	brought into assessment monitoring, correct?	18	A I don't have a count.
19	A Yes. MW-30 is the only one I can recall.	19	Q Would you estimate it greater than 10?
20	Q You do recall statistically significant	20	A I don't really know.
21	detections, if you will, in other groundwater monitoring	21	Q You have no estimates in mind? We're not
22	wells over the course of your reviews at that facility,	22	talking about over 50, are we?
23	have you not?	23	A No. It would be
24	A Yes.	24	Q Fewer than that?
25	Q Do you recall any detections of any organic	25	A Less than 50, yeah.

48 (Pages 725 to 728)

	Page 729		Page 731
1	Q Fewer than 10?	1	assessment monitoring.
2	A Sir, I really don't know how many. I would say	2	Q Okay. Is a common name or name for the
3	on the order of 10, perhaps, but I'm just speculating.	3	compound you just described perc or PCE?
4	I really don't know. I know that we've submitted	4	A Yes. Some people refer to it as perc, and I
5	several.	5	just referred to it earlier as PCE, yes.
6	Q Okay. Are you aware of any of the ASDs that	6	Q Is the compound PCE associated in any way with
7	you submitted to the TCEQ for a statistically	7	dry-cleaning solvents?
8	significant exceedance that was ever turned down or	8	A My understanding is that it is, yes.
9	denied?	9	Q Now, I also understood from your testimony in
10	A No, none have been turned down or denied.	10	response to the office of Public Interest Counsel's
11	Q So 100 percent of those that you have submitted	11	questioning that currently there's not any ongoing
12	have been accepted; is that correct?	12	investigation as to the sources or causes of these
13	A To date, yes.	13	detections in MW-30, correct?
14	Q What happens when an ASD is accepted or	14	A Yes, sir.
15	approved?	15	Q And if I understand it correctly, the basis for
16	A The well continues in detection monitoring.	16	this lack of any kind of continuing investigation is
17	Q Do you recall any instances where you submitted	17	that it's simply not required unless the concentration
18	an ASD which was approved, and subsequent to that that	18	of these compounds exceed the groundwater protection
19	same well had the same or similar type of detection?	19	standard, right?
20	A If I understand your questions right, yes.	20	A Specifically, statistically exceed groundwater
21	Q How many occasions has that happened to your	21	protection standards.
22	recollection?	22	Q So should one conclude that as long as these
23	A Oh, I couldn't tell you how many times.	23	concentrations remain below the groundwater protection
24	Q I guess my point is this, is: Once you get	24	standards, that BFI is not going to undertake any
25	approval of an ASD, is that forever and ever for that	25	further investigation?
	Page 730		Page 732
1	same compound?	1	A You would have to ask BFI that.
2	A No. They TCEQ requires that you re-evaluate	2	Q You certainly received no marching orders to
3	that data and resubmit a new ASD each time there is	3	look into it further, have you?
4	statistical exceedance.	4	A I have not received any direction from BFI, no.
5	Q And what happens if an ASD is denied?	5	Q Reading your prefiled testimony, Mr. Carel, I
6	A I would presume the well would go into	6	believe in there you advance a theory about what one of
7	assessment monitoring.	7	the possible causes for the exceedances at MW-30 is,
8	Q But your testimony is that has not been the	8	correct?
9	case, at least in your experience, correct?	9	A Yes, sir.
10	A That's correct.	10	Q And what is your theory?
11	Q In discussing the exceedance at MW-30, I	11	A I believe that the false organic compounds
12	believe you identified the compound 1,1-DCA, correct?	12	detected in MW-30 are sourced by landfill gas migration.
13	A That's correct.	13	Q In your testimony, I believe you identified
14	Q Are there any other compounds that have been	14	about six other landfills where you've had detections of
15	detected at MW-30 that are also a part of the assessment	15	the same or similar compounds that have actually been
16	monitoring?	16	evaluated, correct?
17	A Yes, sir.	17	A That's correct.
18	Q What compound or compounds were those?	18	Q And I guess you just amended that one page of
19	A A compound known as tetrachloroethylene, also	19	the testimony. But I understood your earlier testimony
2.0		20	to indicate that of these six, that four of those have
20	known as perchloroethylene or PCE has been detected, I		has a saturally associated with the sure of the 1011
21	believe, two times.	21	been actually associated with the presence of landfill
21 22	believe, two times.  Q And was that as a result was it detected	21 22	gas in those monitoring wells, right?
21 22 23	believe, two times.  Q And was that as a result was it detected during assessment monitoring or was it detected during	21 22 23	gas in those monitoring wells, right?  A That's correct.
21 22	believe, two times.  Q And was that as a result was it detected	21 22	gas in those monitoring wells, right?

49 (Pages 729 to 732)

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

110

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

## Page 733

- A It's hard for me to keep all of those straight, but my memory is that, no, only two of them have moved into assessment monitoring -- I'm sorry, corrective action. I apologize.
- Q Okay. And I'll try to make a distinction at the moment at least between the corrective action and just some type of remedial action, but haven't at least four of the six of the post-landfill facilities, if you will, undertaken some form or measures to try to address the landfill gas?
- A You know, to be honest, I always struggle with this. We work with a lot of landfills. And I'm sorry, I don't really recall the number that have entered into corrective action. I'm sure that I've testified to a certain number. I don't remember what it is.

Maybe I should look at it?

Q Oh, we'll see here. And I'm going to try to paraphrase your testimony, Mr. Carel. So please forgive me if I make a mistake, and correct me.

It was my understanding that of these six 20 21 landfills -- well, two may have been in corrective action. At least four had at least undertaken to try to 22 23 address the landfill gas issue with either extraction well pumping of gas from those areas or some other form 24 of soil vapor extraction.

Page 735

vicinity of Monitoring Well 30?

- A No, I have not.
- Q So I also assume that you've not investigated then if the landfill gas collection system existing at the BFI facility could actually be utilized to reduce the possibility of any landfill gas entering Monitoring Well 30.
- A I haven't investigated anything with respect to the landfill gas, sir, no.
- Q Well, the fact remains, doesn't it, then, Mr. Carel, that with respect to assessment --
- A I'm sorry, sir. I haven't investigated anything with respect to the landfill gas collection system.
- Q Have you investigated anything else in that regard?
- A I did review some of the data for MW-16 in preparation for today -- I'm sorry, MW-30. These numbers are difficult for me. I apologize.

Q Not a problem.

For purposes of assessment monitoring, Mr. Carel, it really doesn't matter whether an exceedance is caused by the presence of landfill gas or caused by a release from the landfill, does it? If you have an exceedance, you have an exceedance. And the

Page 734

MR. CARLSON: Mr. Renbarger, could you give him a page number that you're looking at? MR. RENBARGER: I'm searching while I'm trying to talk.

MR. CARLSON: Okay.

MR. RENBARGER: Yes, I'll certainly try to do that.

A I believe my testimony is that they were investigated. Page 19, Row 15, 16.

Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Okay. I think, moving along -- and, again, to the extent that this corrects my previous representation, please take it as such.

On Page 20 toward the bottom of the page, you were talking -- you were talking about some of the measures that had been undertaken to address these issues. And at least three have installed landfill gas collection and control systems since the detections. I believe that's your testimony on Lines 20 and 21.

- A That appears correct, yes.
- Q Mr. Carel, are you aware that BFI currently has a landfill gas collection and control system operating in its landfill?
  - A Yes, I believe that's true.
- Q Have you investigated whether this landfill gas collection and control system is effective in the

Page 736

rule doesn't really address what the cause is. It's just that you have a statistically significant increase at that well, correct?

- A Well, the rule does not differentiate between different types of releases from a landfill, if that's your question.
  - Q That is my question.

Did you on behalf of BFI attempt to get an ASD for the 1,1-DCA detection at Monitoring Well 30?

- A I don't believe we did, no.
- Q Would that even be possible in your estimation?
- A I don't believe so, no, sir.
- O Why is that?

A Well, 1,1-DCA is an organic compound. I don't believe that it occurs naturally. And for that reason, we would -- and based on our experience with other facilities, we would assume that it was perhaps from the landfill, and we would not submit an alternate source of demonstration.

- Q And as I understand it, you have not conducted any kind of analysis of the landfill gas or any landfill gas that might be present in MW-30, correct?
- A No, sir. We haven't performed any analyses on any landfill gases at Sunset Farms.
  - Q Okay. Well, Mr. Carel, if one wanted to

50 (Pages 733 to 736)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 737 Page 739 determine if landfill gas was causing exceedances of 1 MR. BLACKBURN: I am too. 2 1,1-DCA at MW-30, wouldn't it be a pretty simple matter 2 MR. RENBARGER: I must have the wrong 3 3 to do an analysis of the landfill gas? number written down here. 4 A It's not difficult to collect a sample and have 4 MR. BLACKBURN: I have 12. 5 5 it analyzed. MR. RENBARGER: Maybe it is 12. Let's see. 6 Q Mr. Carel, are you familiar with some issues 6 Let's double-check. 7 related to the Applied Materials facility, immediately 7 THE WITNESS: My copy says 14. 8 across Giles Lane from the BFI facility, as it relates 8 Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) I wrote that on there, 9 9 to groundwater? thinking that it was 14. 10 A Yes, I am. 10 In any event, if you will look at the lower 11 11 right-hand corner of the pages there, there's a Bates Q Okay. When did you first become aware of any 12 issue related to groundwater at the neighboring Applied 12 stamp down there with APP 19698, and the subsequent 13 Materials facility? 13 page, 19699. Is that accurate with what you have in 14 A Well, as I think you know, I received a portion 14 front of you? 15 of a groundwater monitoring report sometime in 2003, if 15 A Yes. 16 16 Q Okay. Well, let's get the exhibit number I remember right. 17 17 Q Where did you -- from what source did that correct here before we proceed. It is TJFA-12. Excuse 18 18 report find its way to you? me. You may want to make that notation on the document 19 A Mr. Randy Bodnar. 19 that I just handed you if you've got a pen. 20 Q Who is Mr. Randy Bodnar? 20 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Why don't -- off the 21 21 A Mr. Randy Bodnar was -- I believe his title was record, please. 22 regional engineer for BFI Allied Waste. 22 (Discussion off the record) 23 23 O Did you discuss that information with JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Back on the record. 24 24 Mr. Bodnar? Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) I apologize, Mr. Carel. 25 25 A By "that information," I'm sorry? That was my clerical error creating that confusion. Page 738 Page 740 1 Q The information that he sent to you related to 1 In any event, before we went off the 2 Applied Materials. 2 record, I had handed you a two-page document which has 3 A We had a conversation, yes, sir. 3 been correctly identified as TJFA-12. You have that in 4 Q As a result of the conversation, were you asked 4 front of you, correct? 5 5 to look into that further? A I do. 6 A Mr. Bodnar asked me to perform some work, yes. 6 Q Is TJFA-12, is that representative of the map 7 7 Q Would you please give us an idea of what the you referenced in your earlier testimony that you may 8 scope of that work was? 8 have prepared? 9 A To be very honest with you, it happened a 9 A Yes, it is. 10 number of years ago, and I don't remember specifics 10 Q And if we look at Page 19698 of TJFA-12, there 11 about our conversation at all, but I know that I 111 appears to be some groundwater contours on that map, 12 prepared a map that illustrated Sunset Farms, Austin 12 correct? 13 Community Landfill, and Applied Materials. 13 A That's correct. 14 MR. RENBARGER: May I approach the witness, 14 Q What is the source document, or where was the 15 Judge? 15 information provided to come up with the contours that 16 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir. 16 exist on Page 19698? 17 Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Mr. Carel, I just handed 17 A If my memory recalls correctly, we used some 18 you a document that has previously been introduced into 18 groundwater elevations for a March 2002 sampling event 19 evidence in this proceeding as TJFA-14. Do you see 19 at Sunset Farms. We used groundwater elevations for a 20 20 sampling event that I believe is three or four months that? 21 21 A Yes, I do. later at Allied Materials. I believe that was July of 22 22 Q 14 does -- it consists of two pages of the 2002. And we used groundwater elevations for an event 23 23 exhibit, correct? that I believe was a couple of months after that still. 24 24 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Did you say 14? I believe there's September -- I'm uncertain of that, 25 25 MR. CARLSON: I'm confused too. but I believe there's September of 2002 for Austin

51 (Pages 737 to 740)

	Page 741		Page 743
1	Community.	1	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) As I understand it that
2	Q So in order to develop the contours that appear	2	based on your conversation with Mr I can't pronounce
3	on Page 19698, are you saying that you took all of that	3	his name Bodnar, that you undertook to look into some
4	data and extrapolated that data into the contour lines	4	concerns about groundwater quality at the Applied
5	that appear on this map?	5	Materials site. And in the course of doing so, you
6	A Yes.	6	actually went about or got groundwater elevations
7	Q On Page 19698 in the right-hand column, there	7	from Applied Materials, Sunset Farms, and the Austin
8	are a number of handwritten notes. Are you familiar	8	Community Landfill facilities, correct?
9	with those?	9	A Well, sir, I don't know that I could say
10	A Generally.	10	Mr. Bodnar was concerned about it, if that's your
11	Q Is that your handwriting?	11	question.
12	A I believe that it is.	12	Q Did anyone express any concerns to you during
13	Q Let's just go through some of these if we can,	13	that time period about industrial waste deposition at
14	please. At the top of the page, it's got "WMI," and	14	the Austin Community Landfill?
15	then below that, "3-12-02 No VOCs."	15	A I don't recall anyone being concerned about it,
16	What does that denote, from your memory?	16	no.
17	A I don't remember writing this, but what I	17	Q Let's just skip over to Page 19699 for a
18	believe that that means is that in a March of '02	18	moment, please.
19	sampling event there were no volatile organic compounds	19	On Page 19699 of the exhibit in the upper
20	detected in any of the wells at Waste Management or	20	right-hand corner under "Legend," there are three dark
21	Austin Community Landfill.	21	rectangular figures side by side. Do you see that?
22	Q Okay. The next notation indicates that the	22	A Yes, I do.
23	drawing shows locations of numerous monitoring wells,	23	Q And what are the words to the right-hand side
24	boring, geoprobes, bulk liquids disposal, and suspect	24	of those three figures?
25	industrial waste management.	25	A "Bulk Liquid Disposal Areas."
	Page 742		Page 744
1	Does that refer to well, let me ask you	1	Q And just below that, do you see the words
2	this: What does that refer to, that notation?	2	"Suspected Industrial Waste Disposal Areas" that's by
3	A Again, I don't remember specifically writing	3	the next little symbol?
4	this and what I was looking at when I wrote it, but I	4	A I do.
5	believe it refers to a drawing that I was looking at	5	Q Are those also reflected on the map to the left
6	that we used to generate this drawing.	6	of those symbols?
7	Q On or about the time that you generated the	7	A Yes, they are.
8	drawing, was there any specific concerns about any kinds	8	Q And based on the location of those same symbols
9	of industrial waste disposal let's just say in the	9	from the legend, does it appear that the bulk liquid
10	vicinity of this map?	10	disposal areas identified in the legend are also placed
11	A Well, I understand that there is alleged I'm	11	within the Austin Community Landfill property?
12	sorry. Could you repeat the question?	12	A That's true.
13	Q On or about the time that you completed this	13	Q Similarly, the suspected industrial waste
14		14	disposal area, is it also located on the Austin
15	column, was there an active concern about industrial	15	Community Landfill property?
16	waste disposal at one or more of these facilities	16	A Yes.
17	depicted on the map?	17	Q Why are those why are those figures actually
18	MR. CARLSON: Objection; form. It's	18	on this map?
19	confusing. I'm unclear about whose concern he is	19	A They were placed on the map to locate their
20	talking about.	20	location on the landfill.
21	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Did you want to clarify?	21	Q And how did one get the information to know
22	MR. RENBARGER: Excuse me?	22	where to place those on the map?
23	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Did you want to clarify?		A I don't recall exactly. We got a drawing of
24	MR. RENBARGER: Yes, I do. Thank you,	24	we got a drawing that that had these facilities, if
25	Judge.	25	you will, on them. We scaled it down and put it on this

52 (Pages 741 to 744)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 745 Page 747 drawing. 1 Q Did he ever communicate to you about it in any 1 2 form or fashion? Q Someone else provided you with the information, 2 3 then, correct? 3 A I don't -- I really don't remember our 4 A I believe I had stated I don't remember how we 4 conversation, any specifics about it. 5 got them. I really don't remember. I think we may have 5 Q Going back to Page 19698, if you will, 6 gotten them from files at the TCEQ. I'm not certain. 6 Mr. Carel. Are you with me now? 7 O Was the fact that there were suspected bulk 7 A I am. 8 liquid disposal areas and suspected industrial waste 8 Q Okay. Towards the bottom of the right-hand 9 disposal areas on the ACL Landfill property adjacent to 9 column, there is a No. 1, and if I read the handwriting 10 BFI and across the street from Applied Materials, was correctly, it says: "Southern corner MW-26 & 27 are 10 11 11 that part of your investigation for purposes of downgradient of liquids ponds, no impacts yet." 12 12 determining the fate and transport of any materials What does that mean? 13 potentially released from that landfill? 13 A Well, sir, based upon the contours that we drew 14 A We didn't determine any fate and transport, no. 14 at the time -- which again were taken from monitoring 15 15 Q Were you ever provided any information to events as much as six months apart, so the accuracy of 16 indicate any kind of detections of semivolatile organic 16 this is in question. The -- at least based on those 17 17 contours, though, the Wells 26 and 27 appear to be compounds in any of the monitoring wells at Applied 18 18 potentially downgradient of that bulk liquids pond or Materials? 19 19 A We were given a portion of the groundwater industrial waste disposal area, if you will. That was 20 monitoring report I referred to earlier. 20 my understanding of this map at the time. 21 21 I would like to clarify that I don't Q And that report indicated that there had been 22 22 detections of semivolatiles at Applied Materials? believe the map is accurate, and I would not contour it 23 23 A Yes. But to be honest with you, sir, I don't the same way today. 24 24 remember being -- I don't remember even reading that at Q I understand. If for no other reason, the 25 the time. We used the report, from my memory, just for 25 groundwater elevations would have changed from then Page 748 Page 746 1 the water level information. 1 until now, correct? 2 Q Why would you be concerned about just the 2 A That's one thing. 3 groundwater contours of these three facilities in the 3 Q And if I understand your note under Item 1 on 4 absence of some concern about contamination at Applied 4 the right-hand column of Page 19698, "No impacts yet," 5 5 Materials? should one infer that that means that there have been no 6 A I wasn't concerned about it. 6 measurable detections at Monitoring Wells 26 and 27 of 7 7 Q Do you have any reason to know or understand BFI's property? 8 why someone asked you to look into this further? 8 A I'm sorry. Did you say no measurable 9 A I believe that Mr. Bodnar asked us to look into 9 10 it in response to a document written by Dr. Robert Kier 10 Q It says "No impacts yet," I believe is your 11 around that time frame. 11 note, on the right-hand column on Page 19698. Do you 12 Q And have you ever read the document you just 12 see that? 13 referenced from Dr. Kier? 13 A I do. 14 A I have read at least a portion of it. 14 Q Should one infer from that comment "no impacts 15 15 Q Was there anything in the document that you yet" that it means that there have been no detections of 16 read that was authored by Dr. Kier that would suggest 16 any kinds of compounds or concerns in Monitor Wells 26 17 any concerns about contamination flowing from the Austin | 17 and 27 on the BFI property? 18 Community Landfill towards the Applied Materials 18 A I think that it means that there are no 19 19 detections or organic compounds. property? 20 A Yes. If I remember right, that document 20 Q Correct. 21 21 Skipping back over to Page 19699 -- and you theorized that migration. 22 22 Q Did Mr. Bodnar ever communicate to you any may have answered this previously, but I just wanted to 23 23 concern about that? make sure I understood your answer if you did. If you 24 24 A Sir, I don't think that I can characterize it look at the map at 19699, at each of the monitoring 25 25 as concern, no. wells or piezometers there appears to be some numbers.

53 (Pages 745 to 748)

			Page 751
1	Do you see those?	1	for the hypothetical answer.
2	A I do.	2	A And so, hypothetically, if it were correct and
3	Q What do those numbers represent?	3	if they leaked, are those the conditions?
4	A The handwritten numbers?	4	O Yes, sir.
5	Q Yes, sir.	5	A That it would migrate to Applied Materials?
6	A I believe that the handwritten numbers	6	Q Towards the Applied Materials property.
7	correspond to the groundwater elevations that were	7	A Based on groundwater flow inferred from this,
8	measured on the dates the various sampling dates or	8	it would migrate north northeasterly in the direction
9	various dates of groundwater measurement.	9	of Applied Materials.
10	Q The same dates that you said out at the very	10	Q Thank you.
11	beginning of this conversation, right?	11	MR. RENBARGER: May I approach, Judge?
12	A Yes, March of '02, July '02, and September of	12	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir.
13	'02, if I remember right.	13	(Exhibit TJFA No. 16 marked)
14	Q Where did you obtain the information for the	14	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Mr. Carel, I just handed
15	elevations of groundwater for the Applied Materials	15	you a document consisting of two pages that should be
16	wells?	16	marked as TJFA Exhibit 16. Do you have that in front of
17	A I believe that we obtained them from the	17	you, sir?
18	groundwater the excerpt of the groundwater monitoring		A I have the two pages you gave me. They are not
19	report that we received.	19	marked with the exhibit number.
20	<del>-</del>	20	
	Q When you say "received," is this a public document?	21	Q Okay. I believe the court reporter has designated that as TJFA-16, and it should consist of
21		22	9
22	A I don't know if it's public or not.		Pages 31154 and 32102. Is that what you have in front
23 24	Q But you didn't go to the TCEQ to see if it was	23 24	of you?
25	filed of record there; is that right?  A I did not.	25	A Yes, sir.
23		23	Q Now, the two maps comprising this exhibit were
	Page 750		Page 752
1	Q And you don't know the source of how that	1	created by the Carel Corporation to depict groundwater
2	document came into your hands?	2	contours at the BFI facility, correct?
3	A Oh, if I recall, Mr. Randy Bodnar faxed it to	3	A That's correct, sir.
4	me.	4	Q Have you seen these maps before?
5	Q And you don't recall any conversation with	5	A I believe that I have. Yes.
6	Mr. Bodnar, do you, where he indicated how he obtained	6	Q Okay. Let's start with the map that appears on
7	that information?	7	Page 31154. And could you please identify the date of
8	A No. I don't remember how he obtained it at	8	this map from the right-hand column?
9	all.	9	A Well, it's blurred. My copy is not a good
10	Q Let's assume, just for the sake of	10	quality, but it appears to be September 25th, and I
11	discussion so this is a hypothetical, correct?	11	believe that's 2002.
12	Let's assume for the sake of discussion	12	Q All right. I'll just refer to it going forward
13	that the contours reflected on Exhibit TJFA-12 are	13	as the 2002 map, okay, so you understand which map we're
14	accurate. And let's assume that there was a release	14	referring to.
15	from either the grounds the bulk liquid disposal	15	The 2002 map that you've just identified
16	areas or suspected industrial waste disposal areas on	16	reflects groundwater contours of BFI's facility based on
17	1 1 2	17	the elevations of the various monitoring wells at the
18	all of those things. Would it also not follow that any	18	perimeter of the facility, right?
19	pollution or contamination of the groundwater would tend	19	A It represents elevations of the monitoring
20	to track towards the Applied Materials facility?	20	wells at the perimeter, yes.
21	A Again, it's hypothetical.	21	Q And so from those perimeter water measurements,
22	Q It's hypothetical.	22	if you will, of the wells, you have extrapolated across
23	A And I told you prior that I don't believe the	23	the landfill, the contour lines, correct?
24	map is accurate.	24	A We have.
25	Q I understood your prior comment. I was asking	25	Q Was the 2002 map created as a result of a

54 (Pages 749 to 752)

DOI	AH DOCKET NO. 582-08-21/8	Τ,	JEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW
	Page 753		Page 755
1	sampling event at BFI?	1	Q Let's move over to the next page on 32102,
2	A I suspect it was, yes.	2	please. Do you have that?
3	Q And your company was engaged by BFI at that	3	A Yes, sir, I do.
4	time to perform groundwater services, right?	4	Q And if you would, please, identify what is the
5	A We were, yes.	5	date for that map?
6	Q If you look at the left side of the 2002 map, I	6	A The date drafted is May 3rd, 2007.
7	believe there's a contour line with a number 640 on it.	7	Q Again, looking towards the left-hand side of
8	Do you see that?	8	the map, I believe we see a 640 contour line again,
9	A There are two contour lines with 640 on it.	9	correct?
10	Q Okay. You are absolutely correct. And they're	10	A That's correct.
11	on the western side of the facility, though, right?	11	Q And to the right of the 640 line, there's one
12		12	that appears to be designated 645 that moves kind of
13		13	northerly and then becomes a dotted line, goes towards
14	, 2	14	the northern toward the northern boundary and loops
15	• 1	15	back towards the south before again becoming a solid
16	,	16	line until it intersects with the southern boundary of
17		17	the facility, right?
18		18	A That's correct.
19	• •	19	Q And does that line designate a 645-foot contour
20	Do you see that?	20 21	line?
21 22	A I do. Q What does that represent?	22	A Yes, sir. Q Is there any reason for the line going from
23	A It generally represents a groundwater divide,	23	being a solid line to a dashed line?
24	if you will.	24	A Well, yes. The meaning of dash, it means that
25	•	25	it's inferred, that the person who prepared it is
	Page 754		Page 756
1		,	
1	A Well, if I could explain, there is I believe	1	uncertain. But to be honest, all of the contour lines
2	you omitted there is a thin contour or a thin line	2	are interpolated between points and they're all inferred.
3 4	that is generally midway in between the two 640	3 4	
5	contours. That line would be intended to represent the axis of a groundwater divide where the groundwater	5	Q Kind of at the peak, if you will, the northern peak of the dashed 645-foot line, there's a large a
6	elevation is the highest. And it would flow in either	6	large relatively speaking, dark circle there. Do you
7	direction perpendicular to the groundwater contours.	7	see that?
8	Q Okay. And, indeed, that would be consistent	8	A I do.
9	with the contour lines on either side of the 640 lines,	9	Q What is the purpose of that symbol?
10	•	10	A I don't know for certain. I believe that that
11	A That groundwater flow would flow perpendicular?		is a relic from another report that was done, alternate
12	Q No, sir. That the groundwater would flow away	12	source demonstration, perhaps.
13	from the highest point, this divide line as I believe	13	Q And, again, as before, we see contour lines of
14	you described it, to areas of lower elevations	14	lesser heights moving away from the 640-foot 645-foot
15	represented by the contour; is that correct?	15	line both to the west and as well to the east, correct?
16		16	A That's correct.
17		17	Q And, once again, would that suggest to you that
18	line with the arrows corresponding to the divide, as you	18	the groundwater would be flowing in two different
19		19	directions away from the 645-foot line?
20	from this high point on the divide and both to the right	20	A Yes. There is an apparent groundwater divide
21	of that and then to the left of that, depending on which	21	that exists along the western side of the facility. I
22	way we're looking, right?	22	believe it's referred to in the permit application.
23	A Flow both ways?	23	Q Now, would you agree with me, Mr. Carel, that
24	Q Yes.	24	the maps that are included in TJFA-16 would tend to
25	A Yes.	25	support the notion that there is a ridge or mound of

55 (Pages 753 to 756)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 757 Page 759 groundwater in the western portion of the BFI facility? constituents required to be sampled. 1 2 2 A I believe that's allowed as an alternate list. A I think I just referred to it as a groundwater 3 3 divide. Q And similarly, permittees could add additional 4 4 Q Yes, sir. And is a groundwater divide anything groundwater monitoring wells to exceed the minimum 5 5 different from, I'll call it in a layman's term, a spacing requirements for groundwater wells, as well; 6 mound, or a higher point, a peak in groundwater? 6 would you agree? 7 A In my opinion, it's drastically different. 7 A They could add additional wells. 8 Q Okay. Could you please explain that for me? 8 Q And in designing a groundwater monitoring 9 A Well, this groundwater divide is relative --9 system, they could even add deeper wells than what 10 the original topography. And it -- the topography plays 10 commonly might be found in their system, correct? 11 a role in the direction of groundwater flow. In general 11 A I'm not sure about that. I don't believe 12 12 here, the groundwater flow generally mimics -- or the that's accurate. 13 groundwater surface in the Taylor marl generally mimics 113 O What is inaccurate about that statement? 14 the topography. And there was a higher topographic 14 A Well, the purpose of the wells are to monitor 15 15 ridge that pre-existed the landfill development. the uppermost aquifer. If you add a deeper well, go to 16 And there was a groundwater divide that 16 a deeper zone, it wouldn't be monitoring the --17 existed prior to the landfill development, and that's 17 potentially would not be monitoring the uppermost 18 18 what is illustrated -- or attempted to be illustrated by aquifer, so I don't think that would be allowable. 19 these contours that we've drawn and the different 19 Q I'm not saying in lieu of a well that is 20 illustrations you've asked me about recently. 20 monitoring the predicted groundwater level. I'm saying 21 21 that in addition to, it could be screened deeper than Q Okay. 22 22 A It has nothing to do with the mound. just that expected groundwater zone, correct? 23 23 O I understand. A That the same well could be screened deeper, 24 24 If there is a high point of groundwater into a deeper zone, into two zones? 25 within a landfill, wouldn't one expect that groundwater 25 Q Yes, sir. Page 758 Page 760 1 A I don't think that would be allowed by the 1 to move towards lower elevations over time? 2 A High groundwater within a landfill? 2 rules, no. I don't think that's technically 3 3 appropriate. Q Yes, sir. 4 4 Q All right. Isn't it true that one could add to Groundwater will try to seek a lower level, 5 5 their groundwater monitoring system what I will call 6 A You know, to be honest with you, your question side-by-side wells with screened intervals at different 6 7 7 doesn't quite make sense. wells? 8 Q I apologize. I'll try to rephrase it. 8 A I believe that's allowable, yes. 9 Generally speaking, groundwater will flow 9 Q And, to your knowledge, in your review of the 10 downhill, right? 10 Groundwater Sampling and Analysis Plan included in the 11 A As illustrated here, it flows from --11 application, is it your view that BFI has provided the 12 perpendicular to the groundwater contours, it flows, 12 minimal adequate system? 13 yes, downgradient or downhill in this case, generally. 13 A The minimal system? 14 MR. RENBARGER: Move to admit TJFA-16. 14 Q Yes, sir. 15 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any objection? 15 A No, it's not my view that it is minimal, no. 16 16 Q It exceeds the minimal system? MR. CARLSON: No. Your Honor. 17 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: 16 is admitted. 17 A Yes, sir. 18 (Exhibit TJFA No. 16 admitted) 18 Q In what way? 19 Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Mr. Carel, is it your 19 A The well spacing is far from minimal. 20 understanding that applicants or solid waste facility 20 Q And when you refer to minimal with regard to 21 21 well spacing, what are you referring to in terms of permits can actually add additional compounds for 22 22 sampling in their groundwater sampling and analysis distances? 23 23 plan? A Well, the new rules require 600-feet spacing. 24 24 O Correct. A That applicants can add additional compounds? 25 25 And is it your testimony that the proposed Q Something over and above the Appendix 1

56 (Pages 757 to 760)

	Page 761		Page 763
1	groundwater monitoring system in the application has	1	wells for the proposed facility?
2	well spacing less than 600 feet? Is that your	2	A Well, the wells that I referred to earlier I
3	testimony?	3	believe stay in, so I believe 19 stays in and the other
4	A Yes. Some of the wells are less than 600 feet	4	well that is designated as upgradient currently, which I
5	by quite a bit, if I remember right.	5	don't remember the number, I believe that it stays in as
6	Q What is a point of compliance?	6	well. So they would be included in the new monitoring
7	A The point of compliance is defined in the	7	network for the proposed monitoring network.
8	regulations. I don't believe that I can recite it	8	Q As we sit here today, could you point me to
9	verbatim. I can attempt.	9	somewhere in the application where there is a well in
10	Q Please do.	10	the BFI's proposed expansion that is designated in the
11	A It's a vertical plane that extends down into	11	application as an upgradient well?
12	the uppermost aquifer.	12	A I don't. I don't remember specifics about the
13	Q And for purposes of groundwater monitoring and	13	permit application. I didn't deal, per se, with
14	detection, does the point of compliance at BFI	14	Attachment 5 where I think that would be called out.
15	completely surround this facility?	15	Q You did not deal with that at all,
16	A My understanding is in the application the	16	Attachment 5?
17	point of compliance I have to think about that a	17	A No. My testimony is that I provided I
18	minute. I don't recall. I tend to think that the point	18	reviewed and commented on Attachment 11, Groundwater
19	of compliance in the application does go around the	19	Sampling and Analysis Plan, not Attachment 5.
20	entire site. I'm a little vague on it.	20	MR. RENBARGER: Pass the witness.
21	Q Is the point of compliance hydraulically	21	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn?
22	downgradient of the Waste Management unit boundaries at	22	MR. CARLSON: Judge, could we take
23	BFI's facility?	23	literally a two- or three-minute break before we resume?
24	A I believe that's in the definition,	24	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Off the record.
25	hydraulically downgradient. Vertical plane,	25	(Recess: 4:35 p.m. to 4:38 p.m.)
	Page 762		Page 764
1	hydraulically downgradient.	1	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Back on the record.
2	Q Is it your understanding, also, that the	2	Mr. Blackburn?
3	groundwater monitoring system proposed for BFI's	3	MR. BLACKBURN: Thank you.
4	expansion has a point of compliance hydraulically	4	CROSS-EXAMINATION
5	downgradient surrounding its land?	5	BY MR. BLACKBURN:
6	A Yes. Point of compliance does extend to those	6	Q Mr. Carel, I'm Jim Blackburn, and I represent
7	areas that are hydraulically downgradient, as well as	7	some of the citizens that live around the site.
8	areas that can be categorized as side gradient, if you	8	And I was interested in the material that
9	will, or perhaps even upgradient. So that would be	9	was detected. I believe you said that it was 1,1,1
10	another area where I think they exceed the standards	10	1,1-DCA; is that right?
11	the minimum standard that you referred to earlier.	11	A Are you referring to the material detected in
12	Q Okay. Are you aware of whether or not the BFI	12	MW-30?
13	facility, there are any upgradient wells?	13	Q That's correct?
14	A You're talking about the current monitoring	14	A 1,1-DCA.
15	system?	15	Q DCA.
16	Q Yes, sir.	16	And did I understand you to say that PCE or
17	A I believe that MW-9 I'm sorry. I have to	17	perc also had been detected in MW-30?
18	get my numbering system right I believe it's 19, I	18	A It had been detected, I believe, two times. It
19	apologize, is designated as upgradient. There is	19	has not been detected in recent sampling events.
20	another well, if I remember right, that exists on the	20	Q And would you agree with me that 1,1-DCA is a
21	south side of the site that is designated upgradient as	21	degradation product of perc or PCE?
22	well, but I don't I don't recall from memory which	22	A Perc or PCE has a degradation process where it
23	one that is.	23	degrades to other chlorinated hydrocarbons or other
24	Q Do you recall from your review of the BFI	24	chlorinated compounds. I am aware of that process, but
25	permit application, are there any upgradient groundwater	25	I don't remember specifically if 1,1-DCA is one of them.

57 (Pages 761 to 764)

	Page 765		Page 767
1	Q Would you agree with me that both perc and	1	potential source of the 1,1-DCA and/or perc?
2	1,1-DCA are hazardous materials?	2	A I don't believe that that's the source,
3	A By "hazardous," they are hazardous waste?	3	hypothetically, if that's your question.
4	Q Right. Classified as hazardous waste under	4	Q No, my question is: Is it possible that that
5	RCRA.	5	is the source? Not hypothetically; in fact.
6	A I believe that perc is a classified as a	6	A I think in fact liquid migration is not the
7	hazardous waste for disposal purposes. Small quantities	7	source.
8	are exempted. I don't know about 1,1-DCA.	8	Q And why do you say that?
9	Q So it's your testimony that hazardous waste has	9	A I've reviewed the data from MW-30, and I do not
10	been detected in this landfill in the monitoring wells;	10	believe that liquid leakage is the source of the organic
11	is that correct?	11	compounds.
12	A Well, I didn't I don't want to characterize	12	Q Now, is it your testimony that it could be
13	it as hazardous waste detected in monitoring wells.	13	determined relatively easily if landfill gas was, in
14	Q It is hazardous waste, and it has been detected	14	fact, the source?
15	in monitoring wells, correct?	15	A I believe the question was whether you could
16	MR. CARLSON: Objection, Judge.	16	easily collect a landfill gas sample or not. And so I
17	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: What's your objection?	17	believe my answer was, you know, it's not hard. You
18	MR. CARLSON: He just denied that. He's asked and answered.	18	could collect a landfill gas sample.  Q And then
19 20		19 20	
21	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Your response, Mr. Blackburn?	21	A That, I don't believe is the same as what you referred to a moment ago.
22	MR. BLACKBURN: I don't think it was, but I	22	Q Well, I mean, if you collected the landfill gas
23	think I can rephrase it.	23	sample, you could sample it or you could test it for
24	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. Try that.	24	1,1-DCA or perc, correct?
25	Q (BY MR. BLACKBURN) Just to be clear, 1,1-DCA		A You could. You don't necessarily have to
	Page 766		Page 768
1	and perchloroethylene, to your knowledge, are they	1	collect a landfill gas sample to make that determination
2	listed as hazardous waste under RCRA?	2	that it's landfill gas.
3	A I believe I testified earlier that I didn't	3	Q How do you do that?
4	know if 1,1-DCA was or not. To be honest with you, I	4	A Well, one way to do that is to look at
5	don't know about perc. I believe that it may be.	5	additional parameters. I've reviewed what's called free
6	Q And they both have been detected in MW-30,	6	carbon dioxide. Allied samples and analyzes their
7	correct?	7	samples for free carbon dioxide which is above and
8	A They have.	8	beyond the rules.
9	Q Now, am I correct that it is your testimony	9	Landfill gas, if I can take a minute to
10	that there are potentially two sources of that material	10	explain, is roughly half carbon dioxide and half
11	getting into the monitoring well; one of those sources	11	methane. It's just kind of a rule of thumb. Landfill
12	being landfill gas, and another being leakage from the	12	gas also contains low levels of organic compounds, such
13	landfill? Would that be correct?	13 14	as 1,1-DCA and PCE. Carbon dioxide is soluble in water.
14 15	A That that's my testimony?	15	And that's what makes Perrier bubble. And that's what makes soda pop bubble. It's dissolved carbon dioxide.
16	<ul><li>Q That's correct.</li><li>A I don't believe that that's my testimony.</li></ul>	16	And we can analyze for that carbon dioxide and compare
17	Q Did you testify that it is possible that the	17	it to historical levels.
18	source could be landfill gas?	18	And the free carbon dioxide appears to
19	A I believe that I did, yes.	19	increase with the increase or the detections of the
20	Q Okay. Did you well, would it not be a fair	20	organic compounds. There's a correlation there. That
21	interpretation that another potential source could be	21	indicates that that indicates to me that landfill gas
	leakage from the landfill?	22	is dissolved into the groundwater. As it's dissolved in
22			<u>~</u>
22	A That's clearly not my testimony, if that's what	23	there, the carbon dioxide levels have gone up. And the
	A That's clearly not my testimony, if that's what you asked me earlier.	23 24	there, the carbon dioxide levels have gone up. And the trace organic compounds you know, we're talking about

58 (Pages 765 to 768)

23

24

25

application.

Q Now, I think you disputed the characterization

in TJFA-16, second page which is APP 032102. You

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 769 Page 771 billion. I don't remember specific numbers. But those disputed the characterization of that area within the 1 2 2 645 contour line as a mound. Did I understand your organic compounds partition or dissolve into the 3 groundwater. 3 testimony correctly? 4 4 Q Has it been officially determined whether it's A That it is not a mound? 5 5 landfill gas or whether it is leakage that is the source Q Right. That was your testimony, correct? 6 of contamination at MW-30? Yes or no? 6 7 A When you say "officially determined," I'm --7 Q Now, would you not agree that if there are 8 Q Well, has TCEQ signed off on any determination? 8 essentially compliance wells surrounding the entirety of 9 A The TCEQ has not been presented with any direct 9 the landfill, that that, in fact, defines a mound within 10 report or evidence regarding that. They haven't signed 10 11 off on anything, no. 11 A I described earlier what I believe the contours 12 12 Q Has BFI prepared a direct report? illustrate, and I referred to it as a groundwater divide 13 A No, they have not. It's based on my review of 13 that existed prior to landfill development that's 14 controlled by the original topography. the groundwater monitoring data. 14 15 15 Q Okay. Now, this application, as I understand Q But that original topography was scraped away, 16 it, is a request to go 75 feet higher above the area, I 16 was it not? 17 believe, that contributes to MW-30. Would that be fair 17 A I believe that it is gone. 18 18 Q And there was a dewatering system that was put to say? 19 19 A I don't know specifically how much higher the in place while the construction took place, correct? 20 20 landfill requests go. A I heard earlier testimony that there is a 21 21 Q Well, MW-30 is over the sub -- or is adjacent dewatering system. I don't know any specifics about it. 22 22 to the Subtitle D liner system, correct? O Well, is it your testimony that there is now 23 23 A I believe I testified earlier I don't really the ghost of the former topography that is controlling 24 24 know where those Subtitle D and pre-Subtitle D areas the groundwater? 25 25 are. It's not something that I've reviewed. I believe A The ghost? Page 772 1 that it is adjacent to Subtitle D area, but I'm not 1 Q The ghost. 2 certain of that. 2 In other words, the topography is gone. 3 Q Would it be fair to say that all of your maps, 3 How can it be controlling anything? 4 both the ones on TJFA No. 12 and TJFA No. 16, show 4 A Well, sir, the -- let me try to explain. The 5 essentially a groundwater gradient to the west from the 5 topography does control groundwater flow. In a secondary fashion, the depth of weathering create the 6 6 western side of the site? 7 A Yes. 7 unweathered zone, the unweathered Taylor marl. 8 Q Do you know whose property is to the west of 8 Groundwater flow flows along that unweathered surface, 9 9 which also generally follows topography. At least 10 A No, I do not. 10 that's to my understanding. 11 Q Do you know if citizens own that property, 11 You are correct that the landfill -- or the 12 citizens that I represent? 12 earth in the center of the landfill area has been 13 A I just told you I don't know who owns the 13 excavated. When we contour the groundwater elevations 14 14 that are measured around the perimeter, we assume that property. 15 Q Now, is it your testimony that every monitoring 15 the groundwater flow is generally the same as 16 well is a compliance well as proposed under the current 16 predevelopment conditions. That's the basis for 17 groundwater monitoring concept that is put forward for 17 groundwater monitoring. That's the basis for the design 18 18 of the groundwater monitoring system. permitting? 19 A You know, I testified earlier that I'm 19 Q Do you know if the excavation is into the 20 uncertain about that. I don't really recall. I know 20 weathered -- I mean into the unweathered Taylor? 21 21 A My understanding, it is not into the the monitor wells ring the site. I believe that -- I 22 22 just don't really recall how it's worded in the permit unweathered.

59 (Pages 769 to 772)

Q Now, with regard to TJFA-12, the study that you

information about the Waste Management site? Did you

did of the Allied site, where did you obtain the

23

24

25

detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought? A Yes. I think that might be accurate. Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events. Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. La Have you found APP 000874? A Yes. A Yes. A Yes. A Yes. A It is. A It appears to, yes. Q Do you agree that the definition of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient? A I believe I testified earlier that I believe that hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition. Q Okay. And if you've got a point of complian going all the way around a site, that would mean the every point on the boundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct A No. I think that there's a distinction here. LI think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this is designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells. A It appears to, yes.  A It appears to, yes.  A I believe I testified earlier that I believe that hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition.  Q Okay. And if you've got a point of complian going all the way around a site, that would mean the every point on the boundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct A No. I think that there's a distinction here.  LI think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this is designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance wells.  A It appears to. From my understanding, the legend is correct, yes.  Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the		Page 773		Page 775
A firm sorry. Are you talking about this figure, 3 sir, TIFA-12? Is that what you said? 4 Q TJFA 12, which is two different maps. 5 A Yes, sir. I believe I testified earlier I 6 don't really remember where we got that. I did not get 7 it directly from Waste Management. I believe that 8 somehow we got it from the files at TCEQ. 9 Q And the location of the bulk liquid disposal 10 areas, was that also from the files of TCEQ? 11 A That was from a drawing derived — and, again, 12 I don't remember exactly how we got that. I believe 13 it's from the files of TCEQ? 14 Q And am I correct, it was your earlier 15 interpretation that there was movement from the Waste 16 Management site through Monitoring Wells 27 and 26, but 17 that you now no longer believe that to be the case? 18 A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and 19 that's correct. 20 Q But at the time you drew it, that was your 21 interpretation, correct? 22 A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a 23 general overview. We knew that the groundwater 24 clevations were collected from different events as much 25 as ix months apart, and it's never intended to be a  Page 774 2 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions 2 are just kind of generic. 2 Page 774 2 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions 2 are just kind of generic. 3 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, 4 north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset." 4 have you found APP 000874? 2 Have you found APP 000874? 3 A Yes. 4 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 4 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 1 5 of compliance for the landfill – I guess the proposed 15 detailed and shall that the proposed 15 detailed and side of the landfill – I guess the proposed 16 don't really which you did. 17 do not mean that. 18 don't really think you did. 19 A I don't think that dequestion? 20 Q But at the time you drew it, that was your 21 interpretation, correct? 22 A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a reliminary thought? 23 do you agree that the definition of poin	1	get that from Waste Management?	1	A I do
a sir, TJFA-127 is that what you said?  Q TJFA 12, which is two different maps. A Yes, sir. I believe I testified earlier I of on't really remember where we got that. I did not get it directly from Waste Management. I believe that somehow we got it from the files at TCEQ.  Q And the location of the bulk liquid disposal areas, was that also from the files of TCEQ?  I don't remember exactly how the got late. I believe that a first own the files of TCEQ?  I don't remember exactly how the got late. I believe that it is its first y hydraulically downgradient.  I don't remember exactly how the got that. I believe that is its first phydraulically downgradient.  I don't remember exactly how the got that. I believe that is its first phydraulically and the files of TCEQ.  Q And an I correct, it was your earlier interpretation that there was movement from the Waste Management site through Monitoring Wells 27 and 26, but the tay ou now no longer believe that to be the case?  A Yes. I don't think that was your agree that the time you drew it, that was your agree that the poundwater that was your agree that the was understand, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never				
4 A It appears to, yes. 5 A Yes, sir. I believe I testified earlier I 6 don't really remember where we got that. I did not get 18 somehow we got it from the files at TCEQ. 9 Q And the location of the bulk liquid disposal 10 areas, was that also from the files of TCEQ? 11 A That was from a drawing derived – and, again, 12 I don't remember exactly how we got that. I believe 13 it's from the files of TCEQ. 14 Q And am I correct, it was your earlier 15 interpretation that there was movement from the Waste 16 Management site through Monitoring Wells 27 and 26, but 17 that you now no longer believe that to be the case? 18 A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and 19 that's correct. 20 Q But at the time you drew it, that was your 21 interpretation, correct? 22 A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a 23 general overview. We knew that the groundwater 24 elevations were collected from different events as much 25 as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a  27 a Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a 28 are just kind of generic. 29 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, 19 of Would you turn in the application, which we know 29 has certain limitations based on the large degree of 29 time span between the various sampling events. 20 Q Nowl dy out um in the application, which well 21 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 21 Have you found APP 000874? 22 Have you found APP 000874? 23 A Yes. 24 Q And does that identify the downgradient point to formpliance wells. 25 A Yes. 26 So that would mean that every point at the don't knew the cont of your question, that it's trully hydraulically downgradient. 27 A I don't know that it means that in the cont of your question, that it's trully hydraulically downgradient. 28 A O. I don't mean that. 29 C The question, that it's trully hydraulically downgradient at all points; is that what ya said? 29 A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a preliminary thought? 20 So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Su				
5 A Yes, sir. I believe I testified earlier I don't really remember where we got that. I did not get it directly from Waste Management. I believe that somehow we got if from the files at TCEQ.  9 Q And the location of the bulk liquid disposal areas, was that also from the files of TCEQ?  10 A That was from a drawing derived – and, again, I don't really three was movement from the Waste interpretation that there was movement from the Waste that you now no longer believe that to be the case?  18 A Yes, I don't believe this map is accurate, and 19 that's correct.  19 Q But at the time you drew it, that was your alier interpretation, correct?  20 Q But at the time you drew it, that was your as a general overview. We knew that the groundwater as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a serial limitations based on the large degree of 10 Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  1 A Yes.  1 A Have you found APP 000874?  1 A Yes.  2 A Yes.  2 A Yes.  2 A Yes.  3 A Yes.  2 A Yes.  3 A Yes.  4 A I Adon't think that wat the tway around the site, right?  2 A Yes.  3 A Yes.  4 A It don't think that was put that indicates				
6 don't really remember where we got that. I did not get 7 it directly from Waste Management. I believe that 8 somehow we got it from the files at TCEQ. 9 Q And the location of the bulk liquid disposal areas, was that also from the files at TCEQ? 11 A That was from a drawing derived – and, again, 12 I don't remember exactly how we got that. I believe 13 if s from the files of TCEQ. 14 Q And am I correct, it was your earlier 15 interpretation that there was movement from the Waste 16 Management site through Monitoring Wells 27 and 26, but 17 that you now no longer believe that to be the case? 18 A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and 19 that's correct. 20 Q But at the time you drew it, that was your 21 interpretation, correct? 22 A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a 23 general overview. We knew that the groundwater 24 elevations were collected from different events as much 25 as ix months apart, and it's never intended to be a 26 are just kind of generic. 27 Page 774 28 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions 28 are just kind of generic. 39 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, 31 north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," 31 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions 32 are just kind of generic. 31 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, 32 north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," 34 that was just a preliminary thought? 35 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions 36 has certain limitations based on the large degree of 37 time span between the various sampling events. 38 has certain limitations based on the large degree of 39 time span between the various sampling events. 40 Q Would you turn in the application, which would 41 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 41 I think that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient. 41 A leave you found APP 000874? 42 A lit in think that the definition of point of compliance will be volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 43 A Yes. 44 Q And is that Figur				
7 it directly from Waste Management. I believe that somehow we got it from the files at TCEQ. 9 Q And the location of the bulk liquid disposal areas, was that also from the files of TCEQ? 10 areas, was that also from the files of TCEQ? 11 I An That was from a drawing derived – and, again, 12 I don't remember exactly how we got that. I believe 13 it's from the files of TCEQ. 13 it's from the files of TCEQ. 14 Q And am I correct, it was your earlier interpretation that there was movement from the Waste that you now no longer believe that to be the case? 18 A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and that's correct. 19 Q But at the time you drew it, that was your interpretation, correct? 20 Q But at the time you drew it, that was your agreen loverview. We knew that the groundwater goal as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a serious sampling events. 20 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north welfs MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought? 21 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 22 Preliminary based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events. 23 Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874? 24 A Yes. 25 A Yes. 26 Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874? 27 A Yes. 28 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 29 A Yes. 20 Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874? 21 A Yes. 21 A Yes. 22 A Yes. 23 A Yes. 24 Condition the files of TCEQ. 25 A Yes. 26 Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874? 29 A Yes. 20 Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874? 20 Q Would you turn in the application, which would site proposed it was a preliminary thought? 26 A Yes. 27 A Yes. 28 Q O Would you turn in the application, which would site proposed it was a preliminary thought? 30 Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill - 1 gues				
somehow we got it from the files at TCEQ.  Q And the location of the bulk liquid disposal areas, was that also from the files of TCEQ? 10 areas, was that also from the files of TCEQ? 11 Idon't remember exactly how we got that. I believe 12 Idon't remember exactly how we got that. I believe 13 it's from the files of TCEQ. 13 it's from the files of TCEQ. 13 it's from the files of TCEQ. 14 Q And an I correct, it was your earlier 15 interpretation that there was movement from the Waste 16 Management site through Monitoring Wells 27 and 26, but 16 that's correct. 17 A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and 18 that's correct. 19 Q But at the time you drew it, that was your 21 interpretation, correct? 22 A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a 23 general overview. We knew that the groundwater elevations were collected from different events as much 24 elevations were collected from different events as much 25 as ix months apart, and it's never intended to be a  Page 774  1 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic. 2 are just kind of generic. 3 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought? 2 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 3 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know 8 has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events. 4 Q Would you turn in the application, which would 10 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 13 A Yes. 14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 2 A Yes. 3 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 10 compliance wells. 4 A It appears to, yes. 4 I believe I testified earlier that I believe that hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correc 4. No. I think that there's a distinction here. 19 A It appears to, yes. 4 I believe I testified earlier that I believe that hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correc 4. No. I think that there's a distinction here. 19 A It appe				
Q And the location of the bulk liquid disposal areas, was that also from the files of TCEQ? I don't remember exactly how we got that. I believe life from the files of TCEQ. A That was from a drawing derived - and, again, I don't remember exactly how we got that. I believe life from the files of TCEQ. A Man an I correct, it was your earlier that you now no longer believe that to be the case? A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and that's correct. B A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and that's correct? A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a general overview. We knew that the groundwater as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a sare just kind of generic. C Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought? A Yes. I think that might be accurate. Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events. Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. Leg Mand so that Figure 5A.1? A It is Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill – I guess the proposed A It appears to. From my understanding, the legend is correct, yes. Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the		•		
areas, was that also from the files of TCEQ?  A That was from a drawing derived and, again,  I I don't remember exactly how we got that. I believe  it's from the files of TCEQ.  Q And am I correct, it was your earlier  interpretation that there was movement from the Waste  Management site through Monitoring Wells 27 and 26, but  that you now no longer believe that to be the case?  A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and  that's correct.  Q But at the time you drew it, that was your  a Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a  general overview. We knew that the groundwater  elevations were collected from different events as much as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary hought?  detailed analysis and the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Page 774  detailed analysis a preliminary hought?  detailed analysis a preliminary hought?  A Yes. I think that might be accurate.  Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events.  Q Would you turn in the application, which would libe volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  Have you found APP 000874?  A Havey ou found APP 000874?  A No. I think that there's a distinction here.  I think for groundwater monitoring system?  A No. I think that really what's intended here is all hydraulically downgradient by definition.  A I think that really think to way around the site, right?  A I to detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just				
11 A That was from a drawing derived — and, again, 12 I don't remember exactly how we got that. I believe 1 it's from the files of TCEQ. 13 it's from the files of TCEQ. 14 Q And am I correct, it was your earlier interpretation that there was movement from the Waste Management site through Monitoring Wells 27 and 26, but 17 that you now no longer believe that to be the case? A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and 18 that's correct. 20 Q But at the time you drew it, that was your 21 interpretation, correct? 4 A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a 22 general overview. We knew that the groundwater 23 general overview. We knew that the groundwater 24 elevations were collected from different events as much 25 as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a 25 are just kind of generic. 3 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," 10 that was just a preliminary thought? 4 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 7 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has acertain limitations based on the large degree of 15 time span between the various sampling events. Q Would you turn in the application, which would 16 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 11 A Yes. 14 A Yes. 14 A Yes. 15 A It is. Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill — I guess the proposed 18 is groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 20 You see in the bottom left-hand side of the 21 G You've so the theory to pour a percentation that something is hydraulically of the way around the site, right? 21 This is a map that indicates point of compliance. And it says: Downgradient point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient from 2 point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition. 2 Q O you agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition. 2 Q O you've got a point of compliance wells. 2 Q				
12 I don't remember exactly how we got that. I believe it's from the files of TCEQ.  13 it's from the files of TCEQ.  14 Q And am I correct, it was your earlier interpretation that there was movement from the Waste Management site through Monitoring Wells 27 and 26, but that you now no longer believe that to be the case?  15 A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and that's correct.  16 A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a general overview. We knew that the groundwater elevations were collected from different events as much as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a six months apart, and it's never intended to be a so Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, northed was just a preliminary thought?  10 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, northed was just a preliminary thought?  11 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  22 Q Do you agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient?  23 A Yes. I think that might be accurate.  24 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events.  24 Q And is that Figure 5A.1?  25 A It is.  26 Q And does that identify the downgradient point of of compliance or the landfill – I guess the proposed its groundwater monitoring system?  27 A No. I don't think that.  28 A I don't think that at all points; is that what waid, no.  29 C This is a map that indicates point of compliance. Correct?  29 A It does.  20 Q Doy on agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient for a portion of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill correct has been downgradient point of compliance wells.  29 Q Had does that identify the downgradient point of compliance wells.  20 Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition.  21 A				- · ·
13 it's from the files of TCEQ. Q And an I correct, it was your earlier interpretation that there was movement from the Waste that you now no longer believe that to be the case? A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and that's correct. Q But at the time you drew it, that was your interpretation, correct? A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a general overview. We knew that the groundwater elevations were collected from different events as much as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic. Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought? A Yes. I think that might be accurate. Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events. Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. L Have you found APP 000874? A It is. Q And does that identify the downgradient point of or compliance or the landfill – I guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system? A It appears to. Prom my understanding, the legend is correct, yes. Q Y ov see in the bottom left-hand side of the				
Q And am I correct, it was your earlier interpretation that there was movement from the Waste interpretation that there was movement from the Waste Management site through Monitoring Wells 27 and 26, but that you now no longer believe that to be the case?  A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and that's correct.  Q But at the time you drew it, that was your 20 Q This is a map that indicates point of compliance. And it says: Downgradient point of compliance. Correct?  A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a 21 general overview. We knew that the groundwater 22 general overview. We knew that the groundwater 23 as is months apart, and it's never intended to be a 24 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  A It does. Q Now, that line goes all the way around the site, right?  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought?  A Yes. I think that might be accurate.  Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events.  Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  Have you found APP 000874?  A Yes.  A It is.  Q And is that Figure 5A.1?  A It is.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system?  A It appears to, yes.  Q Do you agree that the definition of compliance for the landfill was a preliminary thought?  Legend is correct.  A It does.  Q Do you agree that the definition of compliance is that it is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, or protion of the boundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, or protion of the landfill				
interpretation that there was movement from the Waste Management site through Monitoring Wells 27 and 26, but 16 that you now no longer believe that to be the case?  A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and that's correct.  Q But at the time you drew it, that was your interpretation, correct?  A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a general overview. We knew that the groundwater elevations were collected from different events as much as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought?  A Yes. I think that might be accurate. Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the darge degree of time span between the various sampling events. Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  A Yes.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance wells. A It is, Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance wells. A It ink that treally what's inteduction is: You say you don't think really is downgradient at all points; is that what said?  A Idon't think that's exactly what I said, no. Q This is a map that indicates point of compliance. Correct?  A It does. Q Now, that line goes all the way around the site, right?  Page '  A It appears to, yes.  Q Do you agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient from 2 or ompliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient for the definition.  Q Okay. And if you've got a point of compliance will that way around a site, that would mean the every point on the boundary is hydraulically downgradient form a portion of the landfill, correct that the definition.  Q A read does that identify the downgradient point of compliance of the landfill I guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system?				
Management site through Monitoring Wells 27 and 26, but that you now no longer believe that to be the case?  A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and 18 site, right?  A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a general overview. We knew that the groundwater elevations were collected from different events as much as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought?  Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events.  Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  Have you found APP 000874?  A I tis.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance every point of the wells are Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance wells.  A I think that riegly what's intended here is all hydraulically downgradient of the wells are every point of-compliance wells.  Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient to hydraulic position.  A I think that triegly what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wire respective of their hydraulic position.  Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forware really is downgradient at all points; is that what y said?  A I don't think that's exactly what I said, no.  Q This is a map that indicates point of compliance. And it says: Downgradient point of compliance. Correct?  A It does.  Q Now, that line goes all the way around the site, right?  A I tappears to, yes.  Q Do you agree that the definition of point of the definition.  Q Okay. And if you've got a point of compliance wells.  A No. I think that there's a distinction here.  I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this if the wells are designated as point-of-compliance we				
that you now no longer believe that to be the case?  A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and that's correct.  Q But at the time you drew it, that was your interpretation, correct?  A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a general overview. We knew that the groundwater elevations were collected from different events as much as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought?  A Yes. I think that might be accurate.  Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events.  Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  Have you found APP 000874?  A It is.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct A No. I think that there's a distinction here.  I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this is designed and it all points; is that what as aid?  A I don't think that is and; no.  Q This is a map that indicates point of compliance. Correct?  A It does.  Q Now, that line goes all the way around the site, right?  Page 774  A It appears to, yes.  Q Do you agree that the definition of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient.  A I believe I testified earlier that I believe that the hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition.  Q OKay, And if you've got a point of compliance wells was a point of compliance wells.  A Yes.  Have you found APP 000874?  A It appears to, yes.  Q Do you agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient.  A I believe I testified earlier that I believe that the hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition.  Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydrauli		-		
18 A Yes. I don't believe this map is accurate, and that's correct.  19				~ 1
19 that's correct. 20 Q But at the time you drew it, that was your 21 interpretation, correct? 22 A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a 23 general overview. We knew that the groundwater 24 elevations were collected from different events as much 25 as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a 26 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions 27 are just kind of generic. 28 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, 29 north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," 20 The word of the way around the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient: 30 A Yes. 31 A Yes. 41 A It appears to, yes. 42 C Do you agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient: 43 A Yes. 44 It appears to, yes. 45 C Do you agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient: 46 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 47 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of genome time span between the various sampling events. 40 Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 41 A Yes. 42 A Yes. 43 It appears to, yes. 44 It appears to, yes. 45 A It appears to, yes. 46 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 47 Preliminary based on the large degree of genome that the definition of point of definition. 48 A Yes. 49 Q Would you turn in the application, which would going all the way around a site, that would mean the every point on the boundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct and think that there's a distinction here. 41 It hink for groundwater monitoring purposes, this in designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells. 41 A It appears to, Peace of the introduction of point of compliance well in the definition of the landfill of the well are point-of-compliance wells. 42 A No. It hink that there's a distinction here. 43 It hink that there's a distinction here. 44 A No				• •
Q But at the time you drew it, that was your interpretation, correct?  A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a general overview. We knew that the groundwater elevations were collected from different events as much as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought?  A Yes. I think that might be accurate.  Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events.  Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  Have you found APP 000874?  A Yes.  Q And is that Figure 5A.1?  A It is.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance compliance. And it says: Downgradient point of site, right?  Page 774  A It does.  Q Do you agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient?  A I believe I testified earlier that I believe that hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition.  Q Okay. And if you've got a point of complian going all the way around a site, that would mean the every point on the boundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct A No. I think that there's a distinction here.  I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this is designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells.  Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition.  A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells.  Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the				
21 interpretation, correct? 22 A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a 23 general overview. We knew that the groundwater 24 elevations were collected from different events as much 25 as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a 26 Page 774  1 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions 2 are just kind of generic. 3 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, 4 north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," 5 that was just a preliminary thought? 6 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 7 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know 8 has certain limitations based on the large degree of 9 time span between the various sampling events. 10 Q Would you turn in the application, which would 10 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 11 Have you found APP 000874? 12 Have you found APP 000874? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 15 A It is. 16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 19 legend is correct, yes. 20 Conyou agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition. 4 I believe I testified earlier that I believe that hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition.  Q Okay. And if you've got a point of compliance wells. 4 A No. I think that there's a distinction here. 5 I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this in designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells. 6 Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system? 18 It in the purpose of the landfill I guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the legend is correct, yes. 20 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically				·
A Well, sir, the purpose of the map was just a general overview. We knew that the groundwater elevations were collected from different events as much as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  O So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, anorth wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought?  A Yes. I think that might be accurate.  Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know a has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events.  Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  Have you found APP 000874?  A Yes.  Q And is that Figure 5A.1?  A It appears to, yes.  Q Do you agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient?  A I believe I testified earlier that I believe that hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition.  Q Okay. And if you've got a point of complia going all the way around a site, right?  A No. I think that there's a distinction here.  I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this idesigned so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system?  A It appears to, yes.  Q Do you agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient?  A I believe I testified earlier that I believe that hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition.  A No. I think that there's a distinction here.  I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this idesigned so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance wells.  A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells.  Q So you're saying that it's hydraulically downgradient?  A No. I think				
23 general overview. We knew that the groundwater 24 elevations were collected from different events as much 25 as ix months apart, and it's never intended to be a  Page 774  1 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions 2 are just kind of generic. 3 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, 4 north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," 5 that was just a preliminary thought? 6 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 7 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know 8 has certain limitations based on the large degree of 9 time span between the various sampling events. 10 Q Would you turn in the application, which would 11 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 12 Have you found APP 000874? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 15 A It is. 16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance of the landfill1 guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system? 18 A It appears to, yes. 2 Q Do you agree that the definition of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition. 4 I believe I testified earlier that I believe that hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition. Q Okay. And if you've got a point of complian going all the way around a site, that would mean the every point on the boundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct A No. I think that there's a distinction here. 1 think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this idesigned so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells. Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill1 guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system? 1 A It appears to From my understanding, the legend is correct, yes. 20 Oyou're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically		=		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
elevations were collected from different events as much as six months apart, and it's never intended to be a  Page 774  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions are just kind of generic.  Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, anorth wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought?  A Yes. I think that might be accurate.  Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know as accratin limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events.  Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  Have you found APP 000874?  A It is.  Q And is that Figure 5A.1?  A It is.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance wells.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system?  A It appears to, yes.  Q Do you agree that the definition of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition.  A I believe I testified earlier that I believe that hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition.  Q Okay. And if you've got a point of compliance wells.  A No. I think that there's a distinction here.  I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this idesigned so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells.  Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition.  A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance we irrespective of their hydraulic position.  Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically				•
25 site, right?  Page 774  Page 774  detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions 2 are just kind of generic. 3 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, 4 north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," 4 A I believe I testified earlier that I believe 5 that was just a preliminary thought? 5 that was just a preliminary thought? 6 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 7 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know 8 has certain limitations based on the large degree of 9 time span between the various sampling events. 9 every point on the boundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct 1 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 12 Have you found APP 000874? 12 I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this is 4 Yes. 13 designed so that all of the wells are 14 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 15 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 16 site groundwater monitoring system? 17 A It appears to, yes. 12 A It appears to, yes. 20 So you're saying that it's hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition. 21 designed so that all of the way around a site, that would mean the every point on the boundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct 2 downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct 3 designed so that all of the wells are 2 point-of-compliance wells. 15 Q Well, that would mean that they're all 3 hydraulically downgradient by definition. 20 legend is correct, yes. 20 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically				
Page 774  1 detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions 2 are just kind of generic. 3 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, 4 north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," 5 that was just a preliminary thought? 6 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 7 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know 8 has certain limitations based on the large degree of 9 time span between the various sampling events. 10 Q Would you turn in the application, which would 11 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 12 Have you found APP 000874? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 15 A It is. 16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to, yes. 2 Q Do you agree that the definition of point of compliance is that it's hydraulically downgradient? 4 A I believe I testified earlier that I believe 4 that hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition. 7 Q Okay. And if you've got a point of compliance every point on the boundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct designed so that all of the wells are 12 I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this is designed so that all of the wells are 13 A Yes. 14 Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance wells. 15 Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition. 16 A It think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells. 17 A It think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells. 18 It is a pears to. From my understanding, the legend is correct, yes. 20 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically				• •
2 are just kind of generic. 3 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, 4 north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," 5 that was just a preliminary thought? 6 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 7 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know 8 has certain limitations based on the large degree of 9 time span between the various sampling events. 10 Q Would you turn in the application, which would 11 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 12 Have you found APP 000874? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 15 A It is. 16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 10 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the				Page 776
2 are just kind of generic. 3 Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, 4 north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," 5 that was just a preliminary thought? 6 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 7 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know 8 has certain limitations based on the large degree of 9 time span between the various sampling events. 10 Q Would you turn in the application, which would 11 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 12 Have you found APP 000874? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 15 A It is. 16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 10 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the	1	detailed analysis. And the groundwater flow directions	1	A It appears to yes
Q So Note 2 where it says "Allied Materials, north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," that was just a preliminary thought? A Yes. I think that might be accurate. Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events. Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. Have you found APP 000874? A I think that there's a distinction here. Have you found APP 000874? A It is. Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system? A It appears to. From my understanding, the Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the				
4 north wells MW-3A and 4 are downgradient from Sunset," 5 that was just a preliminary thought? 6 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 7 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know 8 has certain limitations based on the large degree of 9 time span between the various sampling events. 10 Q Would you turn in the application, which would 10 downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct 11 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 12 Have you found APP 000874? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 15 A It is. 16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 19 G You see in the bottom left-hand side of the 15 that hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition. 7 Q Okay. And if you've got a point of complia edinition. 7 Q Okay. And if you've got a point of complian edinition. 9 designing all the way around a site, that would mean the oundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct 12 I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this is designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells. 10 Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition. 11 bydraulically downgradient by definition. 12 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells. 13 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells. 14 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells. 15 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically				
that was just a preliminary thought?  A Yes. I think that might be accurate.  Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know a has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events.  Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  Have you found APP 000874?  A Yes.  Q And is that Figure 5A.1?  A It is.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system?  A It appears to. From my understanding, the land side of the land side of the legend is correct, yes.  C that hydraulically downgradient is part of the definition.  A Q Okay. And if you've got a point of complian definition.  A No. I think that would a site, that would mean the way around a site, that would mean the landfill, correct and some proposed of the landfill, correct and some proposed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells.  Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition.  A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells.  Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically				
6 A Yes. I think that might be accurate. 7 Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know 8 has certain limitations based on the large degree of 9 time span between the various sampling events. 10 Q Would you turn in the application, which would 11 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 12 Have you found APP 000874? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 15 A It is. 16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 going all the way around a site, that would mean the every point on the boundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct and in the proposed seigned so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells. 18 Site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 20 Legend is correct, yes. 21 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the 21 definition. 22 definition. 24 Q Okay. And if you've got a point of complian every point on the boundary is hydraulically downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct and in the wells are designed to the landfill, correct and the wells are designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells. 25 Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition. 26 A It think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells. 27 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forware a representation that something is hydraulically		<del>_</del>		
Preliminary based on the data that we had, which we know has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events.  Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  Have you found APP 000874?  A Yes.  Q And is that Figure 5A.1?  A It is.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system?  A It appears to. From my understanding, the land side of the land side land side land side land side of the lan				
has certain limitations based on the large degree of time span between the various sampling events.  Q Would you turn in the application, which would be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874.  Have you found APP 000874?  A Yes.  Q And is that Figure 5A.1?  A It is.  Q And does that identify the downgradient point of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed site groundwater monitoring system?  A It appears to. From my understanding, the legend is correct, yes.  Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the		<del>-</del>		
9 time span between the various sampling events. 10 Q Would you turn in the application, which would 11 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 12 Have you found APP 000874? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 15 A It is. 16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 20 Legend is correct, yes. 21 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the 21 Every point on the boundary is hydraulically 21 downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct 21 downgradient from a portion of the landfill, correct 21 L think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this is designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells. 22 D Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition. 23 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells.  20 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically				
10 Q Would you turn in the application, which would 11 be Volume 2 of 3, to Page 000874. 12 Have you found APP 000874? 13 A Yes. 14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 15 A It is. 16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 20 legend is correct, yes. 21 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the				
11 A No. I think that there's a distinction here.  12 Have you found APP 000874?  13 A Yes.  14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1?  15 A It is.  16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point  17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed  18 site groundwater monitoring system?  19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the  20 legend is correct, yes.  21 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the  22 I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this is designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells.  12 I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this is designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells.  15 Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition.  17 A No. I think that there's a distinction here.  18 Designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells.  19 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells.  19 G So you're saying that it's okay to put forware a representation that something is hydraulically	10		10	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
12 Have you found APP 000874?  13 A Yes.  14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1?  15 A It is.  16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point  17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed  18 site groundwater monitoring system?  19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the  20 legend is correct, yes.  21 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the  22 I think for groundwater monitoring purposes, this is designed so that all of the wells are point-of-compliance wells.  15 Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition.  16 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance we irrespective of their hydraulic position.  20 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically	11			,
13 designed so that all of the wells are 14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 15 A It is. 16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 19 legend is correct, yes. 20 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the 21 designed so that all of the wells are 22 point-of-compliance wells. 23 point-of-compliance wells. 24 point-of-compliance wells. 25 Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition. 26 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells. 26 P Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition. 27 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells. 28 P Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition. 29 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 20 So you're saying that it's okay to put forware a representation that something is hydraulically				
14 Q And is that Figure 5A.1? 15 A It is. 16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 19 legend is correct, yes. 20 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the  14 point-of-compliance wells. 15 Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition. 16 hydraulically downgradient by definition. 17 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance we irrespective of their hydraulic position. 20 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically	13			
15 A It is.  16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point  17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed  18 site groundwater monitoring system?  19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the  20 legend is correct, yes.  21 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the  15 Q Well, that would mean that they're all hydraulically downgradient by definition.  16 hydraulically downgradient by definition.  17 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance we irrespective of their hydraulic position.  20 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically				
16 Q And does that identify the downgradient point 17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 20 legend is correct, yes. 21 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the 26 hydraulically downgradient by definition. 27 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance we irrespective of their hydraulic position. 20 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically				
17 of compliance for the landfill I guess the proposed 18 site groundwater monitoring system? 19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 20 legend is correct, yes. 21 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the 21 A I think that really what's intended here is all the wells are designated as point-of-compliance we irrespective of their hydraulic position. 20 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically		Q And does that identify the downgradient point		
18 site groundwater monitoring system?  19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 20 legend is correct, yes.  21 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the  18 the wells are designated as point-of-compliance we irrespective of their hydraulic position.  20 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar a representation that something is hydraulically				
19 A It appears to. From my understanding, the 20 legend is correct, yes. 21 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the 21 a representation that something is hydraulically	18			the wells are designated as point-of-compliance wells,
20 legend is correct, yes.  20 Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forwar 21 Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the 21 a representation that something is hydraulically				
Q You see in the bottom left-hand side of the 21 a representation that something is hydraulically	20			Q So you're saying that it's okay to put forward
	21			
	22			downgradient even if it isn't?
23 A Yes. 23 A I didn't say it was okay to put I'm sorry.	23			
Q And that is, I don't know, a dot pattern? It 24 Could you repeat that?	24	Q And that is, I don't know, a dot pattern? It		
25 kind of makes a little gray line. Do you see that? 25 Q What I'm asking is, there's a definition of	25		25	

60 (Pages 773 to 776)

23

24

25

application?

thereafter rules will apply to the proposed plan in the

A Yes, sir. The applicant has one year from the

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 777 Page 779 point of compliance in the rules. If something is being date of a determination on this pending application to 1 1 2 put forward as a representation of the point of 2 incorporate the new rules into the sampling and analysis 3 3 compliance, that is in fact not hydraulically downgradient, isn't that a misrepresentation? That's my 4 4 Q Is that because there was an application 5 5 question. pending at a certain time? 6 A I don't -- I don't think that it's a 6 A Yes. That rule applies to applications that misrepresentation, no, sir. I don't think it's intended 7 7 were pending on the date -- on the effective date of the 8 8 new rules, 330.1(a)(2). 9 9 Q Regarding the ASD as the alternative source Q But you also don't think that all of these 10 wells are hydraulically downgradient. Is that your 10 demonstrations that Carel Corp. has provided for the 11 11 testimony? site over the past 10 years, I believe you testified 12 12 A I testified earlier that I believe that MW-19 that you didn't know how many of those had been made, 13 is considered an upgradient well, yes. 13 but it may have been approximately 10; is that correct? Q Where is MW-19? A Yeah, I don't -- I have never counted them. I 14 14 15 15 A It's on the northern part of the site. I think know that we've done several. 16 that simply all wells are designated at 16 Q Do you have a general sense of the constituents 17 point-of-compliance wells here is a more aggressive form 17 for which these ASDs were made? 18 18 of doing the groundwater monitoring so that the entire A Yeah. They're generally naturally occurring --19 site is ringed with point-of-compliance wells. 19 well, they're all naturally occurring elements. Barium, 20 20 The term "downgradient" is being applied as which is a ubiquitous element in groundwater monitoring, 21 21 a misrepresentation. I just don't -- I think that the we see it in virtually all of the groundwater samples. 22 22 applicant is really being more aggressive here in terms Sulphate similarly is generally in all groundwater 23 23 of groundwater monitoring and protection. samples. Selenium, which is a naturally-occurring 24 24 Q In your opinion, should MW-19 be -- truly be metal; and arsenic, which is a naturally-occurring metal 25 25 designated as a background well? as well. Page 778 Page 780 1 A Well, sir, I haven't testified that I did any 1 Q Do you do -- or does your company do 2 groundwater characterization of the site. I didn't do 2 groundwater monitoring for other landfills in the Taylor 3 Attachment 5, so I don't know that I should speak to 3 formation? 4 4 A Yes, we do. 5 Q Have you made any investigation of whether the 5 Q Okay. Is what you just described consistent 6 contamination detected at Monitoring Well 30 is moving 6 with what you see at other landfills in this formation? 7 off-site to the west? 7 A Yes, in general. I don't know specifically, 8 A No. I've done no investigations. 8 but certainly sulphate and selenium have been detected 9 MR. BLACKBURN: Pass the witness. 9 and barium has been detected. 10 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Carlson, unless you 10 Q Not particularly anything unusual; is that fair 11 have a great deal, I'd like to finish with this witness 11 to say? 12 this evening. 12 A No, sir, not unusual. 13 MR. CARLSON: Sure. 13 Q Regarding the detections in Monitor Well 30, 14 REDIRECT EXAMINATION 14 the 1,1-DCA and the PCE, could you briefly give a 15 BY MR. CARLSON: 15 description of your understanding of when that first 16 Q Mr. Carel, do you recall a question or two from 16 detection of 1,1-DCA took place and the sequence of 17 Mr. Renbarger about the applicability of the post-March 17 events to now, in terms of monitoring events, levels, 18 2006 MSW rules to the Groundwater Sampling and Analysis 18 and what we're currently seeing? 19 Plan that's proposed in the permit application? 19 A Yes. I don't remember the date that the 20 A Yes. He had some questions about that. 20 1,1-DCA was originally detected. I testified earlier 21 Q Okay. Could you clarify your understanding of 21 there was a verification resample collected. Then there 22 how the new rules, if you will, the post-2006 and 22 was an assessment monitoring event that was performed.

61 (Pages 777 to 780)

New constituents were added to the monitoring list,

which I believe were barium -- total barium and nickel,

if I remember right. And there are semiannual sampling

23

24

25

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 781 Page 783 events that have been conducted since that time, and we 1 A Yes. 1 2 Q Have you seen that kind of trend in MW-30, evaluate the data concentrations each time. 2 3 Q And I understand your testimony was that there 3 multiple constituents from either of the Appendix 1 or 4 were two detects of PCE? 4 Appendix 2 list? 5 5 A I believe that's correct. I think there were A Oh, no. There were no new detections, other 6 two. I believe there's one or two events since -- one 6 than total barium, I believe. And, again, barium is 7 or two more recent events. PCE has not been detected. 7 ubiquitous. It's in generally all -- or virtually all groundwater samples that we see. 8 Q And with respect to the DCA, what is the trend 8 9 of the detection -- detections of 1,1-DCA in the MW-30 9 Total nickel was detected at least once, 10 10 over time? but I don't know if it's been detected since. 11 11 A I don't remember exactly from the initial -- if Q Regarding -- could you pull TJFA-12 up, please, 12 12 sir? That's the contouring. I remember right, from the initial concentration 13 detection, I'm sorry, the concentration went up for a 13 A Yes. 14 few events. And since that time it has decreased. I 14 Q Do you have that? 15 15 don't remember the exact trend. I know there's an up A Yes. 16 16 Q You were asked a series of questions about and a down. 17 17 Q Do you know where we're at with respect to the that. And I believe you testified that you would not 18 18 last detection limit in MW-30 for 1,1-DCA with respect contour this site or these sites today as you did back 19 to the reporting limit? Is it at or near the reporting 19 then. Could you explain the basis for that statement, 20 limit? 20 please, sir? 21 21 A You know, I don't remember the concentrations A Well, yes. Generally, the basis -- since I'm 22 22 of 1,1-DCA. I know that there's small concentrations, a more familiar with local geology and hydrogeology now, 23 23 few parts per billion or micrograms per liter. having reviewed to some extent the permit application, I 24 24 Q Is there anything that you've seen in terms of note that when we did the original contouring, we 25 25 the groundwater monitoring data at MW-30 or any other neglected to properly consider the topography when we Page 782 Page 784 monitoring well at the site that leads you to believe 1 1 drew our groundwater contours. 2 there's been a leakage of leachate from this landfill, 2 And, also, there's some new data that has 3 3 came to light that I reviewed that was part of -- I 4 4 A No. There's no evidence that I've seen that believe it was Dr. Kier's deposition that shows some new 5 5 there's any leakage of leachate from the facility. wells in the vicinity of the central part of the site as 6 6 control. They were wells that didn't exist or certainly Q Do you have anything else to add other than 7 7 I didn't know about, didn't have any data for, when I some of your responses to Mr. Blackburn's questions? 8 A Do I have anything else to add? 8 drew these. That new data indicates to me that the 9 Q Yeah, any other basis that you can think of to 9 contours I have drawn are not accurate. 10 support that opinion or conclusion, sir? 10 Q Are you talking about some of the exhibits to 11 11 A That there's no leachate? Dr. Kier's deposition? 12 O That there has not been a leak of leachate from 12 A Yes. 13 this landfill. 13 Q Okay. What exhibits are those? Do you recall? 14 A I would have to think about that for a moment. 14 A They were two drawings. I don't recall 15 15 numbers. There were two maps. There was a groundwater Generally, the fact that -- it's kind of hard to state, 16 16 contour map of the Austin Community Landfill, if I but generally the fact that we don't have any 17 statistically significant increases in any of the 17 remember right. And there was a map of the top of the 18 18 unweathered shale Taylor marl. monitor wells that we can't explain as being naturally 19 19 Q Let's talk generally about the Applied occurring. 20 Q Let me ask you this: If there's -- in your 20 Materials site in the 2002-2003 time period. Okay? 21 21 experience, if there's a leak of leachate from a A Yes. 22 22 Q You testified you had an opportunity to review landfill, do you typically see more than one constituent 23 23 Dr. Kier -- some material from Dr. Kier; is that on any of these --24 24 correct? A I'm sorry. 25 25 Q -- areas? A Yes. I reviewed some of his materials.

62 (Pages 781 to 784)

24

25

information, did you see any impacts suggestive of a

leakage of leachate from the Sunset Farms site onto the

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 785
                                                                                                                 Page 787
         Q And I believe you testified you had an
                                                                       Applied Materials site?
                                                                 1
 2
      opportunity to review at least some of the materials
                                                                 2
                                                                          A There's no evidence of any leakage from
 3
      from a sampling event at -- from groundwater monitoring
                                                                 3
                                                                      leachate to Applied Materials, no.
 4
      wells at the Applied Materials site; is that correct?
                                                                 4
                                                                          Q In general, based on your understanding, these
 5
                                                                 5
         A I have reviewed them now, yes.
                                                                       monitoring wells along the eastern border of the Sunset
 6
         Q Okay. And the monitor -- the locations of the
                                                                 6
                                                                      Farms site there along Giles Road -- Giles Lane, have
 7
      monitoring wells at the Applied Materials site are
                                                                 7
                                                                       you ever -- are you aware of any detections of any sort
 8
      actually identified on TJFA-12; is that correct?
                                                                 8
                                                                      of Appendix 1 or 2 constituents?
 9
                                                                 9
         A The locations of the monitoring wells at
                                                                          A Well, there are detections of some Appendix 1
10
      Applied Materials are on this drawing, yes.
                                                                10
                                                                       metals, dissolved metals. Barium, for instance, is in
11
         Q Do you recall whether any Appendix 1
                                                                11
                                                                       Appendix 1. And I believe that barium, for instance,
12
                                                               12
      constituents were identified in any of the Applied
                                                                       has been detected in all wells. Again, it's ubiquitous.
13
      Materials wells during that 2002 sampling event?
                                                               13
                                                                       It's in virtually all samples that we see.
14
         A Well, to be clear here, you used the term
                                                               14
                                                                               If you're asking about organic compounds,
15
      "Appendix 1." And the facility ran scans and they
                                                               15
                                                                       no, to my knowledge, none of the wells along the eastern
16
      analyze for some metals and some volatile organics and
                                                               16
                                                                       side have had any detections of organic -- volatile
17
      some semivolatile organic compounds. It's not
                                                                17
                                                                       organic compounds.
18
                                                                18
      necessarily the same as Appendix 1. But they had no
                                                                          Q Regarding the designation of the point of
19
      detections of the parameters analyzed in the volatile
                                                                19
                                                                       compliance for the proposed groundwater monitoring
20
      organic compounds or the semivolatile organic compounds
                                                               20
                                                                       system -- do you recall that discussion?
21
      that are in the 8260 or 8270 list.
                                                                21
22
                                                               22
              MR. BLACKBURN: Excuse me, Your Honor. I
                                                                          Q Is the designation -- I believe your testimony
23
      think we're testifying from the document that has been
                                                                23
                                                                       was that the designation of the entire perimeter of the
24
                                                                24
      at least heretofore ruled to be inadmissible, which is
                                                                       landfill as a point of compliance is more aggressive
25
                                                                25
      the Allied Materials document. I just think it would be
                                                                       than the rules require. What is the basis for that
                                                                                                                 Page 788
 1
      appropriate to go ahead and admit it into evidence and
                                                                 1
                                                                       statement, sir?
 2
      talk from it as a document. I mean, that's what
                                                                 2
                                                                          A Well, my view of it, potentially the area in
 3
      we're -- I believe that's what we're testifying from.
                                                                 3
                                                                       the vicinity of MW-19, for instance, could be not
 4
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Response?
                                                                 4
                                                                       designated as point of compliance. If there's a
 5
               MR. CARLSON: I don't think we are.
                                                                 5
                                                                       statistically significant increase in that well, then
 6
                                                                 6
      There's -- Dr. Kier submitted prefiled testimony, and
                                                                       it -- well, under the new rules, it is an issue, but it
 7
                                                                 7
      there's some different documents attached to
                                                                       wouldn't be designated as point of compliance.
 8
      Dr. Kier's -- or incorporated as a part of Dr. Kier's
                                                                 8
                                                                               The applicant has made a more conservative
      testimony.
 9
                                                                 9
                                                                       application by including that area into the point of
10
               MR. TERRILL: And, Your Honor, I definitely
                                                                10
                                                                       compliance. Does that make sense?
11
      had the same objections yesterday to it that I have to
                                                               11
                                                                          Q Well, let me ask you this: Does the inclusion
12
      it today. I didn't understand his questions to be
                                                               12
                                                                       of the entire perimeter monitoring system as -- or
13
      seeking admission of that document.
                                                               13
                                                                       designation as point of compliance, does that
14
               MR. BLACKBURN: I'm sorry, but I did.
                                                               14
                                                                       potentially lead to enhanced reporting and potentially
15
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Well, if -- Mr. Carlson 15
                                                                      remedial measures?
16
      is putting on his redirect case; he's not offering the
                                                                16
                                                                          A Yes. That's what I mean. That's my view of
17
      document. If you want to reoffer the document when you
                                                               17
                                                                      it, that it's more conservative. It's enhanced, yes.
18
      get to recross, you can have an opportunity to do that.
                                                               18
                                                                          Q From a protection of the public and the
19
      So that's where we are right now.
                                                               19
                                                                       public's property perspective, is that better than
20
               MR. BLACKBURN: Thank you.
                                                               20
                                                                       having a smaller point of compliance?
21
         Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Let me just cut to the chase 21
                                                                          A That's what I tried to explain earlier, yes.
22
      and save some time here, Mr. Carel. Based on your 2002, 22
                                                                               MR. CARLSON: I'll pass the witness, Judge.
23
                                                                23
                                                                               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Who has
      2003 review of the Applied Materials material --
```

63 (Pages 785 to 788)

MR. RENBARGER: Yes, I have just a couple

24

25

cross-examination?

	Davis 700		D 701
	Page 789		Page 791
1	of questions. Thank you.	1	A It's it's hard to say. It depends on the
2	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay.	2	you know, they're volatile, yes. Would it volatilize
3	RECROSS-EXAMINATION	3	away? Is that your question?
4	BY MR. RENBARGER:	4	Q That is my question.
5	Q Mr. Carel, in response to the questioning by	5	A I think that, perhaps, it would. I don't know.
6	Mr. Carlson, I think he was trying to establish a kind	6	I can't answer time frames.
7	of history and time, if you will, of the first detection	7	MR. RENBARGER: Very well. Pass the
8	of 1,1-DCA in Monitoring Well 30, and then what has	8	witness.
9	transpired since then. Do you recall that line of	9	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Did you pass the witness?
10	testimony?	10	MR. RENBARGER: Yes, sir.
11	A I do.	11	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn?
12	Q Okay. And you don't recall initially when that	12	MR. BLACKBURN: Yes.
13	first detection occurred, correct?	13	Could the court reporter please hand
14	A I can't tell you the date, no, sir.	14	Mr. Carel TJFA No. 10.
15	Q Do you know how many different monitoring	15	RECROSS-EXAMINATION
16	events have transpired since that time, how many	16	BY MR. BLACKBURN:
17	semiannual monitoring events have transpired?	17	Q Mr. Carel, would you take a moment to look
18	A No, because I don't know the initial date. I	18	through the document that's been marked TJFA-10.
19	wouldn't know the number of subsequent events, either,	19	A (Witness complies.)
20	no.	20	Q Have you had a chance to look at the document?
21	Q But it was your company taking the samples,	21	A I have.
22	though, correct?	22	Q Have you previously seen this document?
23	A No. We don't collect the groundwater samples.	23	A I have seen yes. I've seen portions of the
24	Q You do not? You just analyze them; is that	24	document, yes.
25	right?	25	Q And when you were answering questions for
	Page 790		Page 792
1	A I testified earlier that we do the statistical	1	Mr. Carlson regarding information about Appendix 1 and
2	analysis and prepare the groundwater monitoring report.	2	Appendix 2 constituents and whether they were found on
3	Q And 1,1-DCA is an organic compound; is that	3	the Allied facility, is this the document that you were
4	correct?	4	referring to when you answered the question?
5	A That's correct.	5	MR. CARLSON: Objection. He said "Allied."
6	Q And I believe, in response to a question from	6	I believe he meant "Applied Materials."
7	Mr. Carlson, you had indicated that initially it was	7	MR. BLACKBURN: I did.
8	your thought that the concentrations of 1,1-DCA became a	8	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Do you want to rephrase
9	little more elevated in Monitoring Well 30, and then	9	your question?
10	subsequent to that it kind of decreased over time. Is	10	MR. BLACKBURN: I will.
11	that your testimony?	11	Q (BY MR. BLACKBURN) When you were answering
12	A I believe that that's been the trend, yes.	12	Mr. Carlson's questions about the detection or
13	Q Okay. Is it the nature of a volatile organic	13	absence of detection of Appendix 1 and 2 constituents on
14	compound that it volatilizes over time?	14	the Applied Materials property, is this the document
15	A By definition, it's volatile, yes.	15	that you were referring to as documentation that you had
16	Q So if one if a compound were just sitting in	16	reviewed?
17	a well and nothing was going on with it, over time one	17	A Specifically, I I know that most of these
18	would expect that to volatilize and levels to decrease,	18	pages were contained in what I reviewed, yes.
		19	
	would they not?	20	Q And you just can't be sure of every single one of them?
19	A I mould have to think shout that I don't		Of ment?
20	A I would have to think about that. I don't		A That's correct
20 21	you know, in this context, if the source is landfill gas	21	A That's correct.
20 21 22	you know, in this context, if the source is landfill gas and it's a continual source, then that wouldn't be the	21 22	Q Is that a correct interpretation of your
20 21 22 23	you know, in this context, if the source is landfill gas and it's a continual source, then that wouldn't be the case, I don't believe.	21 22 23	Q Is that a correct interpretation of your testimony?
20 21 22	you know, in this context, if the source is landfill gas and it's a continual source, then that wouldn't be the	21 22	Q Is that a correct interpretation of your

64 (Pages 789 to 792)

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

## Page 793

MR. BLACKBURN: Your Honor, I move for the admission of TJFA-10. I think the only question was -the only objection was with regard to foundation. And I'm not sure I ever understood that objection, but it appears this document is one that was relied upon by this witness in answering questions.

There's no question about the authenticity. It now seems that, essentially, a foundation sufficient for admission has been laid.

MR. TERRILL: Your Honor, that's plainly not the case. He didn't offer the document. He's not responsible for its contents. Experts can always review documents and testify about them. That's what experts do. That does not mean the underlying document comes in. For the same reasons I objected yesterday and which you've correctly sustained the objection, the document doesn't come into evidence. He's not responsible.

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. So, ultimately, to 18 be clear, because I struggled on this yesterday. Your objection, as I understand it, is the document contains expert opinions, and we don't know who the expert is, we don't know what their qualifications are, and we don't know what method or analysis they used to reach those opinions.

MR. TERRILL: What they did -- yes. And I

Page 795

and not this document. I think that also goes to yet another reason not to admit the document presently before the Board.

MR. BLACKBURN: I think it's -- excuse me. MR. TERRILL: Just one other thing, also. To be clear here, I said lack of foundation. I also said hearsay. And I don't mean just hearsay on the business records level. I mean hearsay within hearsay. And so to overcome a hearsay within hearsay objection, you can't just use business records. You have to overcome the hearsay objection within it as well.

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay.

And, Mr. Blackburn, what's your response to the objection?

MR. BLACKBURN: Well, again, I think that on the one hand, we've been getting testimony from an expert about -- and I think his testimony is he reviewed pages within this document, but not necessarily the whole document. We're getting testimony from this expert about conclusions he made based on this document or based upon evidence or data that is contained in this document. That's come in. That's not objectionable.

This is an authentic business record of the document from which he is testifying. I think it's absolutely appropriate to enter it into evidence, and

Page 794

could add also, you know, what they did, what they didn't do, when they did it, how they did it, all of those sorts of things that go into forming an analysis. It's not like a bank check or something like that that's typical.

They try to get around the hearsay objection by saying it's a business record. Business record, that works for something like if you've got documents that are bank checks, things like that that are sort of -- that just speak for themselves. This goes way beyond that.

It's an analysis. And, of course, PBS&J are not here. TJFA and Northeast Neighbors are not going to call them as witnesses. They're not retained experts. We will never have a chance to see what they did and didn't do, how they performed their analysis, and what -- all of the elements that went into that report. And so I'm not saying that an expert can't review something and give some sort of testimony on it, but the underlying document doesn't come into evidence.

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Does anyone join that objection?

MR. CARLSON: I do, and I would like to add 23 24 one other part to it. I believe that Mr. Carel said that he saw something, but it was portions of a document 25

Page 796

1 the question becomes how is it used. If nothing else, 2 the source document for the testimony, which has been 3 authenticated, is in the record as evidence, and I think 4 that's where it belongs.

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So that last part sounded like you're making a limited offer just to show what the witness was referring to.

MR. BLACKBURN: And that it's an authentic document and that it has been relied upon not only by this expert, but by others. Now, how they interpret it is up to the individual expert, and they can be cross-examined on it, but I think the base document should come into evidence.

MR. CARLSON: That doesn't make it admissible, Judge.

MR. BLACKBURN: It makes it admissible. Certainly, it does.

MR. TERRILL: And, Your Honor, I'll just refer back to what happened yesterday. There was this entire line of questioning that all was predicated on the idea -- the truth of the matter that was asserted within the document. And then Mr. Renbarger pulled back and offered it for limited purpose. That's sort of the same thing that's happening here.

There's not a limited purpose for which the

65 (Pages 793 to 796)

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 797 Page 799 document can be offered. It's either offered for its 1 without a very specific purpose because it tends to 1 truth or not. And that is different from the witness 2 2 confuse the record. And a document which was admitted 3 3 for a limited purpose often is argued about as if it was testifying about expert opinions. 4 MR. BLACKBURN: The witness is testifying 4 admitted for all purposes. So I think it would -- it 5 5 as if it is truth, from the document. Its conclusion would be damaging to the record, unless it's otherwise 6 6 about Appendix 1 and Appendix 2 constituents comes shown later in the hearing that it should come in for 7 directly from the document. 7 all purposes. 8 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. I think this is 8 So I'm going to sustain the objection, and 9 what you're referring to. Texas Rule of Evidence 703 9 TJFA is not admitted. 10 says: The facts or data in a particular case upon which 10 MR. BLACKBURN: I have a couple of other 11 an expert bases an opinion or an inference may be best 11 questions. 12 12 preceded by blah, blah, blah, blah, blah...if of a type JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Go ahead. 13 13 reasonably relied on. Q (BY MR. BLACKBURN) You identified in testimony 14 14 that there were no Appendix 1 and Appendix 2 And 705 talks about an expert may testify 15 15 constituents detected at Applied Materials. Did I hear in terms of opinion or inference and give the expert's 16 reasons therefore without prior disclosure of the 16 that correctly? 17 17 underlying facts. An expert may in any event disclose A Sir, Mr. Carlson also used the term Appendix 1. 18 18 I tried to clarify. Appendix 1 is a certain group of on direct examination or be required to disclose on 19 19 cross-examination the underlying facts or data. metals and organic compounds. Appendix 2 is another 20 20 group. My recollection here is they ran specific scans, Is that what you're referring to? 21 21 an 8260 scan and an 8270 scan. I tried to clarify that MR. BLACKBURN: Right. That, and the fact 22 22 that this is the underlying document. And it is earlier, that there were no compounds detected on the 23 23 appropriately authenticated. So it's not in question as 8270 or 8260 list. 24 24 to whether it's an authentic document. He has testified Q And have you provided copies of those reports 25 that some of these pages were pages that he reviewed and 25 that you reviewed that showed that there was no Page 800 Page 798 1 go to the basis of his opinion, and I think it's 1 Appendix 1 or Appendix 2 findings on those two scans? 2 appropriate for it to be introduced into evidence as 2 A And you keep using the term Appendix 1 and 3 3 Appendix 2. 4 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I didn't hear that. What 4 Q I'm sorry. I thought that was your testimony. 5 I heard was he reviewed the document and he didn't base 5 A No. I just took a moment to clarify. My 6 6

7

8

9

10

11

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

his opinion on it. If fact, he refuted what purports to be contained in the document. MR. BLACKBURN: I think he testified there

were no Appendix 1 and Appendix 2 constituents, and you can get to -- that information is directly gleanable from the document because it doesn't have any. 12

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I don't see how this is somehow supporting Mr. Carel's opinion.

Did I pronounce your name properly?

THE WITNESS: Carel.

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Carel.

I don't see this as supporting or in any way providing a basis for his opinion. What I heard was, assuming that this might come into evidence somewhere else at some other time, he's refuting it. So I cannot agree that it comes in under that rule.

With regard to the limited offer, it would put in context a little bit better what exactly it was he was refuting. But as I indicated yesterday, I am very reluctant to allow wide-open limited offerings testimony is 8260 and 8270.

Q Okay. I'm sorry. I thought those were synonymous.

How did you come up with the information that there were no 8270 -- and what was the other one?

A 8260.

O -- 8260 constituents --

A Detected.

O -- detected?

How did you come up with that conclusion?

A Review of the analytical results for Applied Materials, the July '02 event.

Q Okay. And is that material in front of you in **TJFA-10?** 

A At least some of that material is in front of me.

Q So the material that you reviewed to determine that there were no 8260 or 8270 constituents is in TJFA-10, correct?

A Yes.

66 (Pages 797 to 800)

## KENNEDY REPORTING SERVICE

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 801
         Q So that is the information that you relied
 2
      upon, correct?
 3
         A I guess so, yes.
 4
              MR. BLACKBURN: So, Your Honor, again I
 5
      offer TJFA-10. I thought that I understood your prior
 6
      ruling to be he did not -- he used other information to
 7
      refute 8260 and 8270 constituents. And, in fact, he
 8
      used this report.
 9
              MR. CARLSON: Judge, that was an
10
      interesting exercise, but it was a moot exercise, going
11
      back to Rule 703 and 705. And I'll cite you at least
12
      one case, and I'll be happy to provide you with others.
13
      State v. Resolution Trust Corp., 827 S.W.2d 106, Austin
14
      Court of Appeals, '82.
15
              Rule 703 provides that expert opinions may
16
      be based on facts or data not admissible in evidence if
17
      they are of a type reasonably relied upon by experts in
18
      the witness' field in drawing conclusions or inferences
19
      upon the subject.
20
              The rule goes beyond eliminating the need
21
      to introduce otherwise inadmissible underlying data.
22
      Expert opinion may now be predicated solely on
23
      inadmissible hearsay.
24
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So you're arguing even if
25
      the basis of his opinion, it's inadmissible?
                                                 Page 802
 1
               MR. RENBARGER: And it's strictly an
 2
      admissibility issue. And it's not admissible, Judge.
 3
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn, you're
 4
      going to need to get a witness if you want this in.
 5
              MR. BLACKBURN: I hear you. I'm through
 6
      for the day.
 7
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Objection sustained.
 8
              Is there any further direct?
 9
              MR. CARLSON: No, Your Honor.
10
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Then, Mr. Carel, thank
11
      you for your service. You're excused.
12
              Let's go off the record and talk about
13
      tomorrow.
14
              (Recess: 5:38 p.m. to 5:40 p.m.)
15
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: We're going to recess
16
      now, and the parties should be prepared tomorrow for
17
      cross-examination of Witnesses Stutz, Mehevec, and
18
      Lewis. And we will recess until 9:00 a.m. tomorrow
19
      morning.
20
              Thank you.
21
              (Proceedings recessed at 5:40 p.m.)
22
23
24
25
```

67 (Pages 801 to 802)